

The Ramakrishna Mission
Institute of Culture Library

Presented by

Dr. R. C. Majumdar

108457



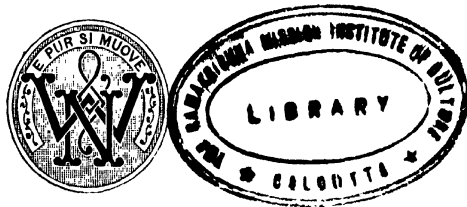
THE
VINAYA PIṬAKAṂ.

THE
VINAYA PITAKAM:
ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PÂLI LANGUAGE.

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.

VOL. V.
THE PARIVÂRA.

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.



WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1883.

P. M. T. C. LIBRARY	
Acc. No.	108-152
Class No.	
Date	23. 9. 24
St. Cl.	6
Ch.	✓
Cl.	✓
Bk.	64
Ch.	64

HERTFORD:
PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS

CONTENTS.

THE PARIVÂRA.

- I. MAHĀVIBHĀṢĀ. pp. 1-53.
- II. BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHĀṢĀ. pp. 54-85.
- III. SAMUTTHĀNA. pp. 86-90.
- IV. ANANTARAPĒYĀLA. SAMATHABHEDA. pp. 91-113.
- V. KHANDHAKAPUCCHĀVĀRA. p. 114.
- VI. EKUTTARAKA. pp. 115-141.
- VII. UPOSAṬṬHĀDIVISSAJJANĀ. pp. 142-143.
- VIII. GĀTHĀSAMGAṆIKA. pp. 144-149.
- IX. ADHIKARAṆABHEDA. pp. 150-157.
- X. APARA GĀTHĀSAMGAṆIKA. pp. 158-159.
- XI. CODANĀKAṆḌA. pp. 160-162.
- XII. CŪḶASAMGĀMA. pp. 163-165.
- XIII. MAHĀSAMGĀMA. pp. 166-171.

- XIV. KATPINAVHEDA. pp. 172-179.
- XV. UPĀLPAÑCAKA. pp. 180-206.
- XVI. SAMUTTHĀNA. pp. 207-209.
- XVII. GĀTHĀSAMGAṆIKA. pp. 210-215.
- XVIII. SEDAMOCAKAGĀTHĀ. pp. 216-219.
- XIX. THE FIVE VAGGAS. pp. 220-226.

Various Readings and Extracts from the Commentary of Buddhaghosa, pp. 227-232.

Index to Vols. III.-V., pp. 233-257.

Corrections, pp. 259-260.

VINAYAPIṬAKAṂ.

PARIVĀRA.

I.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

Yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena paṭhamam pârâjikam kattha paññattam, kam ârabbhā, kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ, atthi tattha paññatti anu-paññatti anuppannapaññatti, sabbatthapaññatti padesa-paññatti, sâdhâraṇapaññatti asâdhâraṇapaññatti, ekato-paññatti ubhatopaññatti, pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesâṇam katthogadham katthapariyâpannam, katamena uddesena uddesam âgacchati, catunnam vipattinam katamâ vipatti, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katamo âpattikkhandho, channam âpattisamutṭhânânam katihî samutṭhânchi sam-utṭhâti, catunnam adhikarâṇânam katamam adhikarâṇam, sattannam samathânam katihî samathehi sammati, ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo, kiṃ tattha pâtimokkham kiṃ tattha adhipâtimokkham, kâ vipatti, kâ sampatti, kâ paṭi-patti, kati atthavase paṭicea bhagavatâ paṭhamam pârâjikam paññattam, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha ṭhitam, ke dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti Sudinnam Kalandaputtam ârabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Sudinno Kalandaputto purâṇadutiyikâya methu-

naṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevi, tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattī ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo, anuppannapaññattī tasmim n'atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattī sabbatthapaññatti. sādharma-paññatti asādhāraṇapaññattī sādharmaṇapaññatti. ekato-paññatti ubhatopaññattī ubhatopaññatti. pañcannaṃ pātimokkhuddesaṇaṃ katthogadhaṃ katthapariyāpannaṃ ti nidānogadhaṃ nidānapariyāpannaṃ. kutamena uddesena uddesaṃ āgacchatī dutiyena uddesena uddesaṃ āgacchati. catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ katamā vipattī silavipatti. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti pārājikāpattikkhandho. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ kaṭṭhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhātī ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhātī kāyato ca cīttato ca samuṭṭhātī na vāceto. catunnaṃ adhikāraṇaṃ katamaṃ adhikāraṇaṃ ti āpattādhikāraṇaṃ. sattannaṃ samathānaṃ kaṭṭhi samathehi sammatī dvīhi samathehi sammatī sammukhāvīnaṃ ca paṭiññātakaṇaṃ ca. ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo 'ti paññatti vinayo vibhatti abhivinayo. kiṃ tattha pātimokkhaṃ kiṃ tattha adhipātimokkhaṃ ti paññatti pātimokkhaṃ vibhatti adhipātimokkhaṃ. kā vipattī asaṃvaro vipatti. kā sampattī saṃvaro sampatti. kā paṭipattī na evarūpaṃ karissāmīti yāvajjivaṃ āpāṇakoṭikaṃ samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. kaṭṭhi atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ pārājikaṃ paññattan ti dasa atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ pārājikaṃ paññattaṃ saṃghasamūhāya saṃghaphāsutāya dhammaṅkānaṃ puggalānaṃ niggaḥāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ dīṭṭhadhammikaṇaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya saṃparāyikaṇaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya appasannānaṃ pasāḍāya pasannānaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya saddhammaṭṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. ke sikkhantī sekhā ca puthujjanakalyāṇakā ca sikkhanti. ke sikkhitasikkhā 'ti arahanto sikkhitasikkhā. kattha ṭhitaṃ ti sikkhākāmesu ṭhitaṃ. ke dhārentī yesaṃ vattati te dhārenti. kassa vacanaṃ ti bhagavato vacanaṃ arahato sammāsambuddhasa. kenābhatan ti paraṃparābhatam :

Upāli Dāsako e'eva Sonako Siggavo tathā
Moggaliputtena pañcamā ete Jambusirivhaye.]

tato Mahindo Ittiyo Uttiyo Sambalo tathā Bhaddanāmo
 ca paṇḍito
 ete nāgā mahāpaṇḍā Jambudīpā idhāgatā,
 vinayaṃ te vācayimsu piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā.
 nikāye pañca vācesuṃ satta e' eva pakāraṇe |
 tato Ariṭṭho medhāvī Tissadatto ca paṇḍito
 visārado Kālasumano thero ca Dīghanāmakō Dighasu-
 mano ca paṇḍito,
 punar eva Kālasumano Nāgattothero ca Buddharakkhito
 Tissattothero ca medhāvī Devattothero ca paṇḍito,
 punar eva Sumano medhāvī vinaye ca visārado,
 bahussuto Cūlanāgo gajo va duppadhamsiyo,
 Dhammapālitanāmo ca Rohaṇe sādhipūjito,
 tassa sisso mahāpaṇḍo Khemaṇāmo tiṇṇakī |
 dīpe tārarājā va paṇḍāya atirocatha.
 Upatisso ca medhāvī Phussadevo mahākathī,
 punar eva Sumano medhāvī Pupphanāmo bahussuto
 mahākathī Mahāsivo piṭake sabbatthakovido,
 punar eva Upālī medhāvī vinaye ca visārado,
 Mahānāgo mahāpaṇḍo saddhammavamsakovido,
 punar eva Abhayo medhāvī piṭake sabbatthakovido,
 Tissattothero ca medhāvī vinaye ca visārado,
 tassa sisso mahāpaṇḍo Pupphanāmo bahussuto
 sāsanaṃ anurakkhanto Jambudīpe patitṭhito.
 Cūlābhayo ca medhāvī vinaye ca visārado
 Tissattothero ca medhāvī saddhammavamsakovido |
 Cūladevo ca medhāvī vinaye ca visārado
 Sivatthero ca medhāvī vinaye sabbatthakovido,
 ete nāgā mahāpaṇḍā vinayaṇṇū maggakovidā
 vinayaṃ dīpe pakāsesuṃ piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatū jānatā . . . dutiyaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha
 paṇḍattan ti Rājagahe paṇḍattam. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Dhani-
 yaṃ kumbhakāraputtam ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ ti
 Dhaniyo kumbhakā. aputto raṇḍo dārūni adinnaṃ ādiyi
 tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paṇḍatti ekā anupaṇḍatti. chan-
 naṃ āpattisamuttāhānaṃ katthi samuttāhānehi samuttāhātīti
 tīhi samuttāhānehi samuttāhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca

samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

— pe — tatiyaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti sambahulā bhikkhū aññamaññaṃ jivitā voropesuṃ tasmिṃ vatthusmिṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

— pa — catutthaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū ārabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Vaggumudātīriyā bhikkhū gihinā aññamaññaassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsimsu tasmिṃ vatthusmिṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

cattāro pārājikā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

methun'-ādinnādānañ ca manussaviggah'-uttari
pārājikāni cattāri chejjavatthu asaṃsayā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto, kaṃ ārabbha, kismiṃ vatthusmिṃ . . . (see Pārāj. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso paññatto, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhā, kattha ṭhitaṃ, ke dhārenti, kassa vacanaṃ, kenābhataṃ ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvathiyā paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantaṃ Seyyasakaṃ ārabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti āyasmā Seyyasako hatthena upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocesi tasmिṃ vatthusmिṃ. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattīti ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmिṃ n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesa-paññattīti sabbatthapaññatti. sādharmaṇapaññatti asādhāraṇapaññattīti asādhāraṇapaññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhato-paññattīti ekatopaññatti. pañcannaṃ . . . nidānogaḍhaṃ nidānapariyāpannaṃ . . . tatiyena uddesena uddesaṃ

āgacchati . . . sīlavipatti . . . saṃghādiseso āpattikkhandho . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . dvīhi samathēhi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca . . . (see Pārāj. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso paññatto 'ti dasa atthavaso paṭicca bhagavatā up. as. moc. saṃghādiseso paññatto saṃghasamuṭṭhātāya . . . vinayānuggahāya. ke sikkhantīti sekhā ca . . . piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena mātugāmena saddhīṃ kāyasamaggam samāpajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ ti. āyasmā Udāyī mātugāmena saddhīṃ kāyasamaggam samāpajji tasmīṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||2||

— pa — mātugāmaṃ duṭṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ ti. āyasmā Udāyī mātugāmaṃ duṭṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsi tasmīṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

— pa — mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ ārabbhā . . . āyasmā Udāyī mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇaṃ abhāsi . . . (see § 3). ||4||

— pa — sañcarittaṃ samāpajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ ārabbhā . . . āyasmā Udāyī sañcarittaṃ samāpajji . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na

vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||5||

— pe — saññācīkāya kuṭiṃ kārāpentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Āḷaviyā paññatto . . . Āḷavake bhikkhū ārabha . . . Āḷavakā bhikkhū saññācīkāya kuṭiyo kārāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

— pa — mahallakaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Channo vihāravatthuṃ sodhento aññataraṃ cetiyarukkhaṃ chedāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||7||

— la — bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhaṃsentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhū ārabha . . . Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhaṃsesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

— la — bhikkhuṃ aññabhāgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci deṣaṃ lesamattaṃ upādāya pārājikena dhammena anuddhaṃsentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhū ārabha . . . Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ aññabhāgiyassa . . . anuddhaṃsesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||9||

— la — saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . Devadattaṃ ārabha . . . Devadatto samaggassa saṃghassa bhedāya parakkami . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhāneva samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||10||

— la — bhodānuvattakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantānaṃ saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū Devadattassa saṃghabhedāya parakkamantassa anuvattakā ahesuṃ vaggavādakā . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena . . . ||11||

— la — dubbacassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhā-

sanāya na paṇinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Channo bhikkhūhi sabadhammikaṃ vuccamāno attānaṃ avacanīyaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena . . . ||12||

— Ju — kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvataṭṭhiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṇinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . Assajipunabbasuke bhikkhū ārabha . . . Assajipunabbasukā bhikkhū saṃghena pubbajaniyakammakatā bhikkhū chandagāmitā dosagāmitā mohagāmitā bhayagāmitā pāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena . . . ||13||

terasa saṃghādisesā nitṭhitā. tassa uddānaṃ :

viṣaṭṭhi, kāyasamsaggam, dutṭhullaṃ, attakāmaṃ ca,
sañcarittaṃ, kuṭi e'eva, vihāro ca, amūlakam,
kiñcidesaṃ ca, bhedo ca, tath'eva anuvattakā,
dubbacāṃ, kuladūsaṃ ca : saṃghādisesā terasā 'ti.]

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamo aniyato kattha paññatto, kaṃ ārabha, kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ, . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto . . . kenābhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . paṭhamo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto. kaṃ ārabhā 'ti āyasmantaṃ Udāyiyā ārabha. kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ ti āyasmā Udāyī mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho paṭicchanne āsane alaṃkaṃmaniye nisajjaṃ kappesi tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ. atthi tattha . . . (see Saṃghād. I) . . . catutthena uddesena uddesaṃ āgacchati. catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ katamā vipattīti siyā silavipatti siyā ācāravipatti. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti siyā pārājikāpattikkhandho siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandho siyā pācittiyaṃpattikkhandho. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katilhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhātīti ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . tīhi samatthehi sammati, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātākaraṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavattāhārakena ca . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto

'ti dasa atthavase paṭicca bhāgavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto saṃghasamuttatāya . . . vinayānuggahāya. ke sikkhantīti sekha ca . . . piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . dutiyo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiya paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāya mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi tasmīṃ vatthusmin ti. atthi tattha . . . (see Aniyata 1) . . . katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti siyā. saṃghādisesāpattikkhandho siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandho. channaṃ āpattisamuttānānaṃ katīhi samuttānehi samuttāntīti tīhi samuttānehi samuttāntīti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuttāntīti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuttāntīti nā kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuttāntīti . . . tiṇavattārakena ca. || 2 ||

dve aniyatā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

alaṃkammaṇiyaṃ c' eva tath' eva ca, na h' eva kho :

aniyatā supaññattā buddhaseṭṭhena tādina 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . atirekacivaraṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattaṃ ti Vesāliya paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabha 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekacivaraṃ dhāreṣuṃ tasmīṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññattī ekā anupaññattī. channaṃ āpattisamuttānānaṃ dvīhi samuttānehi samuttāntīti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuttāntīti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuttāntīti. || 1 ||

— la — ekarattaṃ tieivarena vippavasantaṃ nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattaṃ ti Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ batthe civaraṃ nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikaṃ pakkaṃsu . . . ekā paññattī ekā anupaññattī. channaṃ . . . (see Nissaggiya 1). || 2 ||

— la — akālacivaraṃ paṭiggahetvā māsaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattaṃ ti Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū akālacivaraṃ paṭiggahetvā māsaṃ atikkāmesu . . . ekā paññattī ekā anupaññattī. channaṃ . . . || 3 ||

— la — aññatikāya bhikkhuniyā purāṇacivaraṃ dhovā-

pentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya
 bhikkhuniyā purāṇacivaraṃ dhovāpesi . . . ekā paññatti.
 channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 uṭṭhāti. || 4 ||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaraṃ paṭi-
 gaṇhantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . .
 āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya
 bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaraṃ paṭiggahehi . . . ekā paññatti
 ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 5 ||

— la — aññātakam gahapatiṃ vā gahapatāniṃ vā cīvaraṃ
 viññāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā
 Upanando Sakyaputto aññātakam seṭṭhiputtaṃ cīvaraṃ
 viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi
 samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 6 ||

— la — aññātakam gahapatiṃ vā gahapatāniṃ vā tadutta-
 riṃ cīvaraṃ viññāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattihiyā
 paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabba-
 ggiyā bhikkhū na mattaṃ jānitvā bahum cīvaraṃ viññā-
 pesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 uṭṭhāti. || 7 ||

— gha — pubbe appavāritena aññātakam gahapatikam
 upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . .
 Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sākya-
 puttaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe
 appavārito aññātakam gahapatikam upasaṃkamitvā cīvare
 vikappaṃ āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. || 8 ||

— la — pubbe appavāritena aññātake gahapatike upa-
 saṃkamitvā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . .
 Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sākya-
 puttaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe
 appavārito aññātake gahapatike upasaṃkamitvā cīvare
 vikappaṃ āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. || 9 ||

— la — atirekatikkhattuṃ codanāya atirekachakkhattuṃ
 ṭhānena cīvaraṃ abhinipphādentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . .

Sāvattiya paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakya-
puttaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto upāsa-
kena ajjunho bhante āgamehiti vuccamāno nāgimesi . . .
ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 10 ||

kāṭhinavaggo paṭhamo.

— la — kosiyamissakam santhataṃ kārāpentassa nissaggi-
yaṃ . . . Āḷaviyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kosiyakārake upasaṃ-
kamitvā evaṃ āhaṃsu : bahū āvuso kosakārake pacatha,
amhākam pi dassatha, mayam pi icchāma kosiyamissakam
santhataṃ kātun ti . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhā-
nehi samuṭṭhāti. || 11 ||

— la — suddhakālakānaṃ elakalomānaṃ santhataṃ kārā-
pentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Vesāliyā paññattam . . . chabba-
ggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū suddha-
kālakānaṃ elakalomānaṃ santhataṃ kārāpesum . . . ekā
paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 12 ||

— la — anādiyitvā tulaṃ odātānaṃ tulaṃ gocariyānaṃ
navaṃ santhataṃ kārāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya
paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabba-
ggiyā bhikkhū thokañ ũeva odātaṃ ante ādiyitvā tath' eva
suddhakālakānaṃ elakalomānaṃ santhataṃ kārāpesum . . .
ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 13 ||

— la — anuvassam santhataṃ kārāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ
. . . Sāvattiya paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū
ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū anuvassam santhataṃ kārā-
pesum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 14 ||

— la — anādiyitvā purāṇasanthatassa sāmantaṃ sugatavi-
datthiṃ navaṃ nisīdanasanthataṃ kārāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ
. . . Sāvattiya paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha
. . . sambahulā bhikkhū santhatāni ujjhitvā āraññakaṅgaṃ
piṇḍapātikaṅgaṃ paṃsukūlikaṅgaṃ samādiyimsu . . . ekā
paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 15 ||

— la — elakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanaṃ atikkā-
mentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattam . . .
aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha . . . aññatara bhikkhu elaka-
lomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanaṃ atikkāmesi . . . ekā paññatti

. . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. || 16 ||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā eḷakalomāni dhovāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aññātikāhi bhikkhunihi eḷakalomāni dhovāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 17 ||

— pa — rūpiyaṃ paṭigaṇhantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto rūpiyaṃ paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 18 ||

— la — nānappakāraṇaṃ rūpiyaṣaṃvohāraṃ samāpajjan-tassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nānappa-kāraṇaṃ rūpiyaṣaṃvohāraṃ samāpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 19 ||

— la — nānappakāraṇaṃ kayavikkayaṃ samāpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto paribbājakena saddhiṃ kayavikkayaṃ samāpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 20 ||

kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

— la — atirekapattaṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekapattaṃ dhāresuṃ . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 21 ||

— la — ānupañcabandhanena pattaṇa aññaṃ navam pattaṃ cetāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamattakena pi bhinnena appamattakena pi khaṇḍena vilikhitaṃvattena pi lahū patte viññāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 22 ||

— la — bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule

bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhesajjāni paṭigga-
hetvā sattāhaṃ atikkāmesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. || 23 ||

— la — atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacīvaram
pariyesantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacīvaram pariyesimsu
. . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 24 ||

bhikkhussa sāmaṃ cīvaram datvā kupitena anattamanena
acehindantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā
Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa sāmaṃ cīvaram datvā
kupito anattamano acehindi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 25 ||

— la — sāmaṃ suttaṃ viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaram
vāyāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
sāmaṃ suttaṃ viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaram vāyāpesuṃ
. . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samu-
uṭṭhāti. || 26 ||

— la — pubbe appavāritena aññātakagahapatikassa tanta-
vāye upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjantassa nissaggi-
yaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upa-
nandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando
Sakyaputto pubbe appavārito aññātakagahapatikassa tanta-
vāye upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajji . . . ekā
paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 27 ||

— la — accekacīvaram paṭiggaḥetvā cīvarakālasamayam
atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū acceka-
cīvaram paṭiggaḥetvā cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmesuṃ . . .
ekā paññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhi-
nake. || 28 ||

— la — tiṇṇam cīvarānaṃ aññātaraṃ cīvaram antaraghare
nikkhipitvā atirekachāratam vippavasantassa nissaggiyaṃ
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha
. . . sambahulā bhikkhū tiṇṇam cīvarānaṃ aññātaraṃ cīva-
ram antaraghare nikkhipitvā atirekachāratam vippavasinsu

. . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti
kaṭṭhinake. ||29||

— la — jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ attano pari-
ṇāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ attano pariṇāmesuṃ
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṃsa nissaggiyā pāc. n. tass' uddānaṃ :

das', ekaratti, māso ca, dhovanañ ca, paṭiggaho,
aññātakañ ca, uddissa, ubhinnaṃ, dūtakena ca,
kosiyā, suddha-dve bhāgā, chabbassāni, nisīdanam,
dve ca lomāni, uggaṇhe, ubho nānappakārakā,
dve ca pattāni, bhesajjaṃ, vassikā, dānapaṇḍamaṃ,
sāmaṃ, vāyāpan', acceko, sāsāṅkaṃ, saṃghikena cā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-
buddhena sampajānamusāvāde pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattan
ti Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Itthakaṃ
Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha. kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ ti Itthako
Sakyaputto titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvā paṭijāni
paṭijānitvā avajāni tasmīṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā pañuatti.
chanuṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti,
siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||1||

omasavāde pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū
omasimso . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
muṭṭhāti. ||2||

bhikkhupesunñe pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ
. . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhū bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādā-
pannānaṃ pesuññaṃ upasamhariṃso . . . ekā paññatti . . .
tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

anupasampannaṃ padaṃ dhammaṃ vācentassa pācittiyaṃ
. . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaṃ dhammaṃ

vācesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. || 4 ||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattaṃ sahasēyyaṃ kappentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Āḷaviyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū anupasampannena sahasēyyaṃ kappesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato, samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. || 5 ||

mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Anuruddho mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti cākalomake. || 6 ||

mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Udāyo mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desesi . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti padasodhanme. || 7 ||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammaṃ bhūtaṃ ārocentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Vesāliyā paññattaṃ . . . Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū ārabba . . . Vaggumudātīriyā bhikkhū gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato. || 8 ||

bhikkhussa duṭṭhullāpattiṃ anupasampannassa ārocentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhussa duṭṭhullāpattiṃ anupasampannassa ārocesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti — la —. || 9 ||

pathaviṃ khanantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Āḷaviyā paññattaṃ . . . Āḷavake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Āḷavakā bhikkhū pathaviṃ khaṇimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti — la —. || 10 ||

musāvādavaggo paṭhamo.

bhūtagāmapātabyatāya pācittiyaṃ . . . Ālaviyā paññattaṃ . . . Ālavake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Ālavakā bhikkhū rukkhaṃ chindimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||11||

aññavāḍake vihesake pācittiyaṃ . . . Kosambiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Channo saṃghamaṃ jhe āpattiyā anuyuñjiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicari . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||12||

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagaha paññattaṃ . . . Mettiyaḥhumajake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Mettiyaḥhumajakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||13||

saṃghikaṃ mañcaṃ vā pīṭhaṃ vā bhisim vā kocchaṃ vā ajjhokāse santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakkamantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ senāsanaṃ ajjhokāse santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakkamimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||14||

saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakkamantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre seyyaṃ santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakkamimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||15||

saṃghike vihāre jānaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhuṃ anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vāceto. ||16||

bhikkhuṃ kupitena anattamanena saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍhantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhū saṃghikā vihārā

nikkaḍḍhimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||17||

saṃghiko vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam vā piṭham vā abhinisīdantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam sahasā abhinisīdi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||18||

dvitipariyāye adhiṭṭhalitvā taduttariṃ adhiṭṭhahantassa pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Channo katapariyositaṃ vihāraṃ punappunaṃ chādāpesi punappunaṃ limpāpesi, atibhāriko vihāro paripati . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||19||

jānaṃ sappāṇakam udakam tiṇam vā mattikam vā siñcantassa pācittiyam . . . Ālaviyā paññattam . . . Ālavake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Ālavakā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappāṇakam udakam tiṇam pi mattikam pi siñcimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||20||

bhūtagānavaggo dutiyo.

asammatena bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū asammata bhikkhuniyo ovadimsu tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattīti ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmim n' atthi . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. ||21||

atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ Cūlapanthaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Cūlapanthako atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti padaṣodhamme. ||22||

bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhi-

kkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadimsu . . .
ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi
samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||23||

āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti bhaṇantassa
pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye
bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū āmisahetu bhi-
kkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti bhaṇimsu . . . ekā paññatti
. . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||24||

* aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dentassa pācittiyaṃ . . .
Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha
. . . aññataro bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ
adāsi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||25||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbentassa pācittiyaṃ
. . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ ārabha
. . . āyasmā Udāyimaññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbesi
. . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||26||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭi-
pajjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭi-
pajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato
na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā
kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca
vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||27||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirū-
hantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabba-
ggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhi-
kkhunihi saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaṃ nāvaṃ abhirūhimsu
. . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi
samuṭṭhāti. ||28||

jānaṃ bhikkhuniparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjantassa
pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . Devadattaṃ
ārabha . . . Devadatto jānaṃ bhikkhuniparipācitaṃ piṇḍa-
pātaṃ paribhujī . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . .
ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti
na vācato. ||29||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Udāya bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||30||

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

taduttariṃ āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||31||

gaṇabhojane pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . Devadattaṃ ārabba . . . Devadatto sapariso kulesu viññāpetvā viññāpetvā bhuñji . . . ekā paññatti satta anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||32||

paraṃparabhojane pācittiyaṃ . . . Vesāliyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||33||

dvittipattapūre pūve paṭiggahetvā taduttariṃ paṭigaṇhantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na mattaṃ jānitvā paṭiggahesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||34||

bhuttāvinā pavāritena anātirittaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhuttāvi pavāritā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||35||

bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ pavāritaṃ anātirittena khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihaṭṭuṃ pavārentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . aññataṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ pavāritaṃ anātirittena bhojaniyena abhihaṭṭuṃ pavāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||36||

vikāle khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle bhojanam bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||37||

sannidhikāraṇaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Belaṭṭhasisaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Belaṭṭhasiso sannidhikāraṇaṃ bhojanam bhuñji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||38||

paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||39||

adinnam mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āhārentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Vesāliya paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhum ārabha . . . aññatara bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āhāresi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Vesāliya paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Ānando aññatarissā paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||41||

bhikkhum eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisissāma 'ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisissāma 'ti tassa adāpetvā uyyojesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||42||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappesi . . . ekā

paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||43||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||44||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||45||

nimantitena subhattenā santam bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajji . . . ekā paññatti catasso anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||46||

taduttarim bhesajjam viññāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sukkena aṇṇuḃḃo bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgamesu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chalhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||47||

uyyuttam senam dassanāya gacchantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttam senam dassanāya agamamsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||48||

atirekatirattam senāya vasantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekatirattam senāya vasimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||49||

uyyodhikam gacchantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya

paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyodhikaṃ agamaṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||50||

acelakavaggo pañcama.

surāmerayapāne pācittiyaṃ . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Sāgato majjaṃ pivi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||51||

aṅgulipatodake pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||52||

udake hāsadhamme pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā udake kiḷṇsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||53||

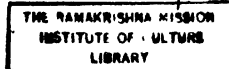
anādariye pācittiyaṃ . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Channo anādariyaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||54||

bhikkhuṃ bhimsāpentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ bhimsāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||55||

jotiṃ samāduhitvā visibbentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū jotiṃ samāduhitvā visibbesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||56||

oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājaghe paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū rājānaṃ pi passitvā na mattaṃ jānitvā nhāyimsu . . . ekā paññatti cha anupaññattiyo. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattīti padesapaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||57||

109457



anādiyivā tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubba-
ṇṇakaraṇaṃ navaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha
. . . sambahulā bhikkhū attano cīvaraṃ na sañjānissu . . .
ekā paññatti. channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ dvihi sam-
utṭhānehi samutṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||58||

bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāma-
nerassa vā sāmaṇeriyā vā sāmaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā
apaccuddhāraṃ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sā-
vatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakya-
puttaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhi-
kkhussa sāmaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṃ pari-
bhuñji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti
kaṭhinake. ||59||

bhikkhussa pattaṃ vā cīvaraṃ vā nisīdanaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ
vā kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidhentaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sā-
vatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . .
chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ pattaṃ pi cīvaraṃ pi
apanidhesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samutṭhānehi
samutṭhāti. ||60||

surāmerayavaggo chaṭṭho.

saūcicca paṇaṃ jīvita voropentassa pācittiyaṃ . . .
Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyinaṃ ārabha
. . . āyasmā Udāyi saūcicca paṇaṃ jīvita voropesi . . . ekā
paññatti . . . tihi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||61||

jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ
. . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ
udakaṃ paribhuñjissu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi sam-
utṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||62||

jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya
ukkoṭentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya
ukkoṭesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samutṭhānehi sam-
utṭhāti. ||63||

bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādentassa
pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhi-

kkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ dutṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||64||

jānaṃ ānavīsativassam puggalaṃ upasampādentassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū jānaṃ ānavīsativassam puggalaṃ upasampādesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||65||

jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||66||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||67||

pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ ārabba . . . Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||68||

jānaṃ tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akatānudhammena taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissatṭhena saddhiṃ saṃbhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathāvādinā Ariṭṭhena bhikkhunā akatānudhammena taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissatṭhena saddhiṃ saṃbhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||69||

jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpentassa pācittiyam Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ

Kaṇḍakaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti
. . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||70||

sappāṇakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhūhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamānena na tāvāhaṃ
āvuso etasmim sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva nāññaṃ bhi-
kkhuṃ byattaṃ vinayadharaṃ paripucchāmīti bhaṇantassa
pācittiyaṃ . . . Kosambiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ
Channaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Channo bhikkhūhi saha-
dhammikaṃ vuccamāno na tāvāhaṃ . . . paripucchāmīti bhaṇi
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||71||

vinayaṃ vivaṇṇentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā pañ-
ñattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabba-
ggiyā bhikkhū vinayaṃ vivaṇṇesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . .
tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||72||

mohanako pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
mohesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
uṭṭhāti. ||73||

bhikkhussa kupitena anattamanena pahāraṃ dentassa
pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyo
bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anatta-
manā bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ adamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . .
ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca sam-
uṭṭhāti na vāceto. ||74||

bhikkhussa kupitena anattamanena talasattikaṃ uggi-
rantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . (see § 74; *instead of* pahāraṃ
+ adamsu *read* talasattikaṃ uggiṃsu). ||75||

bhikkhuṃ amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamsentassa
pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye
bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ
amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamsesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti
. . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||76||

bhikkhussa sañceicca kukkucçaṃ upadahantassa pācittiyaṃ
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ sañceicca
kukkucçaṃ upadahiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||77||

bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādā-

paññānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhantaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpaññānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||78||

• dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

saṃghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||80||

samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājaghe paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||81||

jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyo bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo atṭhamo.

pubbe appaṭisaṃviditena rañño antepuraṃ pavisantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pāvīsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||83||

ratanaṃ uggaṇhantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyaṃ pañ-

ñattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabha . . . aññatara
bhikkhu ratanam uggahehi . . . ekā paññatti dve anu-
paññattiyo . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisantassa
pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye
bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ
pāvisimsu . . . ekā paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvihi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||85||

aṭṭhimayaṃ vā dantamayaṃ vā visāṇamayaṃ vā sūcigha-
raṃ kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . .
sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na
mattam jānitvā bahū sūcighare viññāpesum . . . ekā paññatti
. . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||86||

pamānātikkantaṃ mañcam vā piṭham vā kārāpentassa
pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ
Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando
Sakyaputto uce mañce sayi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||87||

mañcam vā piṭham vā tūlonaddham kārāpentassa pācitti-
yam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi piṭham pi
tūlonaddham kārāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||88||

pamānātikkantaṃ nisīdanaṃ kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . .
Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha
. . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhāresum
. . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi
samuṭṭhāti. ||89||

pamānātikkantaṃ kaṇḍupaṭicchādīṃ kārāpentassa pācitti-
yam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāyo kaṇḍupa-
ṭicchādiyo dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||90||

pamānātikkantaṃ vassikasāṭikam kārāpentassa pācittiyam
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāyo vassika-
sāṭikāyo dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhā-
nehi samuṭṭhāti. ||91||

sugatacīvarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ kārāpentassa pācittiyaṃ
 . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ
 ārabha . . . āyasmā Nando sugatacīvarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ
 dhāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 uṭṭhāti. ||92||

rājavaggo navamo. dvenavuti pācittiyā niṭṭhitā. tass'
 uddānaṃ :

musā, omasa-pesuññe, pada-seyyā ca itthiyo
 aññatra viññunā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā,|
 bhūtā, aññāya, ujjhāyi, mañco, seyyā ca vuccati,
 pubba-nikkadḍhan'-āhacca, dvāraṃ, sappāṇakena ca,|
 asammata, atthaṃgate, upassay'-āmisena ca,
 dade, sibbe, vidhānena, nāvā, bhuñjeyya, ekato,|
 piṇḍaṃ, gaṇaṃ, paraṃ, pūvaṃ, pavārito, pavāritaṃ,
 vikālaṃ, sannidhi, khīraṃ, dantaṇṇena te dasa,|
 acelak'-ānupakhajja, paṭicchannaṃ, rahena ca,
 nimantito, paccayehi, senā, vasaṇ', uyyodhikaṃ,|
 surā, aṅguli, hāso ca, anādariyaṃ ca, bhimsanā,
 jota, nhānena, dubbaṇṇe, sāmā, apanidhena ca,|
 sañcice', udaka-kammā ca, duṭṭhullaṃ, ūnavisati,
 theyya-itthi, avadesaṃ, samvāse, nāsitena ca,|
 sahadhammika-vilekhā, moho, pahārena', uggire,
 amūlakaṇ ca, sañcicca, sossāmi, khiya-pakkame,
 samghena cīvaraṃ datvā, pariṇāmeyya puggale,|
 raññaṇ ca, ratanaṃ, santaṃ, sūci, mañco ca, tūlikā,
 nisīdanaṃ, kaṇḍucchādi, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti.|

tesaṃ vaggānaṃ uddānaṃ :

musā, bhūtā ca, ovādo, bhojan'-ācelakena ca,
 surā, sappāṇakā, dhammo, rājavaggena te navā 'ti.|

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-
 sambuddhena aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharaṃ pa-
 viṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā
 paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanaṃssa pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Sāvattiya
 paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha . . . aññataro
 bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharaṃ pavitṭhāya
 hatthato āmisaṃ paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi

samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||1||

bhikkhuniyā vosāsanīyā na nivāretvā bhuñjantassa pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo vosāsanīyo na nivāsesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjantassa pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na mattaṃ jānitvā paṭiggahesum . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||3||

āraññakesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjantassa pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū ārāme core paṭivasante nārocesum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

cattāro pāṭidesaniyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

aññātikāya, vosāsaṃ, sekha-āraññakena ca pāṭidesaniyā cattāro sambuddhena pakāsitā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsaṃbuddhena anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambentena nivāsentassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||1||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambentena pārupantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . (see § 1 ; instead of nivāsesum read pārupimsu.) ||2||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca kāyaṃ vivaritvā antaraghare gacchan-tassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . (as before.) ||3||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca kāyaṃ vivaritvā antaraghare nisī-
dantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||4||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā kilāpentena
antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||5||

anād. p. hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā kilāpentena antaraghare
nisīdantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||6||

anād. p. taṃ taṃ olokentena antaraghare gacchantassa
(. . . nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||7. 8||

anād. p. ukkhittakāya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

anād. p. ujjhaggikāya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ
. . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhū mahāhusitaṃ hasantā antaraghare gacchiṃsu (. . .
nisīdiṃsu . . .) . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena
samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||11. 12||

anād. p. uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karontena antaraghare
gacchantassa (. . . nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . chabba-
ggiyā bhikkhū uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karontā antaraghare
gacchiṃsu (. . . nisīdiṃsu . . .) . . . (see § 11). ||13. 14||

anād. p. kāyappacālakaṃ antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena sam-
uṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||15. 16||

anād. p. bāhuppacālakaṃ . . . (see § 15). ||17. 18||

anād. p. sisappacālakaṃ . . . ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anād. p. khambhakatena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||21. 22||

anād. p. oguṇṭhitena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisī-
dantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
sasisaṃ pārupitvā antaraghare gacchiṃsu (. . . nisīdiṃsu
. . .) . . . ||23. 24||

anād. p. ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭaṃ
. . . ||25||

anād. p. pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīdantassa dukkaṭaṃ
. . . ||26||

anâd. p. asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtāṃ paṭiṇaṇhantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||27||

anâd. p. taṃ taṃ olokentena piṇḍapâtāṃ paṭiṇaṇhantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||28||

anâd. p. sūpaṇ ñeva bahū paṭiṇaṇhantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||29||

anâd. p. thūpikataṃ piṇḍapâtāṃ paṭiṇaṇhantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anâd. p. asakkaccaṃ (. . . taṃ taṃ olokentena . . . taṃ taṃ omasitvā) piṇḍapâtāṃ bhuñjantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||31-33||

anâd. p. sūpaṇ ñeva bahū bhuñjantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||34||

anâd. p. thūpakato omadditvā piṇḍapâtāṃ bhuñjantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||35||

anâd. p. sūpaṇ vā byañjanaṃ vā odanena paṭicchādentassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||36||

108457

anâd. p. sūpaṇ vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sāvattihīyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||37||

anâd. p. ujjhānasaññino paresaṃ pattaṃ olokentassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekā paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||38||

anâd. p. mahantaṃ kabaḷaṃ karontassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||39||

anâd. p. dighaṃ ālopaṃ karontassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||40||

piṇḍapâtavaggo catuttho.

anâd. p. anāhaṭṭe kabaḷe mukhadvāraṃ vivarantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||41||

anâd. p. bhuñjamānena sabbāṃ hatthaṃ mukhe pakkhi-pantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||42||

anâd. p. sakabaḷena mukhena byāharantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sāvattihīyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū

ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sakapaḷena mukhena
byāharimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena
samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||43||

anād. p. piṇḍukkhepakam (. . . kapaḷāvacchedakam . . .
avagaṇḍakarakam . . . hatthaniddhunakam . . . sitthāva-
karakam . . . jivhāniccharakam . . . capucapukarakam . . .)
bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam. ekā paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhānena
samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||44-50||
kapaḷavaggo pañcama.

anād. p. surusurukarakam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . .
Kosambiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbbha
. . . sambahulā bhikkhū surusurukarakam khīram pivimṣu
. . . ekā paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||51||

anād. p. hatthanillehakam (. . . pattanillehakam . . .
oṭṭhanillehakam . . .) bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam. ekā paññatti.
ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||52-54||

anād. p. sāmisenā hatthena pāṇiyathālakam paṭiṇaṇha-
tassa dukkaṭam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule
bhikkhū ārabbbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū sāmisenā
hatthena pāṇiyathālakam paṭiggaḥesum . . . ekā paññatti
. . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||55||

anād. p. sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaragghare chaḍḍen-
tassa dukkaṭam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule
bhikkhū ārabbbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū susitthakam
pattadhovanam antaragghare chaḍḍesum . . . ekā paññatti
. . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||56||

anād. p. chattapāṇissa dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam . . .
Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbbha
. . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chattapāṇissa dhammam desesum
. . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vācato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. ||57||

anād. p. daṇḍapāṇissa (. . . satthapāṇissa . . . āvudha-
pāṇissa . . .) dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam. ekā paññatti
ekā anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vācato ca cittato ca
samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. ||58-60||

surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

anād. p. pādukārūḷhassa (. . . upāhanārūḷhassa . . . yāna-
gatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikāya nisinnuassa

. . . vetṭhitasāsassa . . . oguṇṭhitasāsassa . . .) dhammaṃ desentassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . (*as before.*) ||61-67||

anād. p. chamāyaṃ nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa (. . . nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa . . . ṭhitena nisinnassa . . . pacchato gacchantena purato gacchantassa . . . uppathena gacchantena pathena gacchantassa . . .) dhammaṃ desentassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ ekena samutṭhānena samutṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti. ||68-72||

anād. p. ṭhitena uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā karontassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ ekena samutṭhānena samutṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti na vācato. ||73||

anād. p. harite uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karontassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||74||

anādariyaṃ paṭicea uduke uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karontassa dukkaṭaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ. kaṇ ārabbhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārubbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uduke uccāraṃ pi passāvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi akaṃsu tasmim vatthusmim. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ ekena samutṭhānena samutṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti na vācato. ||75||

pādukavaggo sattamo. pañcasattati sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

Mahāvibhaṅge katthapaññattivāro niṭṭhito. tass' uddānaṃ:

parimaṇḍalaṃ, paṭicchannaṃ, susamvut' - okkhittaca-kkhunā,

ukkhitojjhaggikā, saddo, tayo e' eva pacālanā,|
khambhaṃ, oguṇṭhito e' eva, kuṭi, pallatthikāya ca,
sakkaccaṃ, pattasaññi ca, samasūpaṃ, samatitthikaṃ,|
sakkaccaṃ, pattasaññi ca, sapadānaṃ, samasūpakam,
thūpakato, paṭicchannaṃ, viññatt', ujjhānasaññinā,|
na mahantaṃ, maṇḍalaṃ, dvāraṃ, sabbahatthaṃ, na

byāhare,

ukkhepo, chedanā, gaṇḍo, dhunaṃ, sitthāvakaṇṭhakaṃ,|
jivhānicchārakaṇṭh e' eva, capucapu, surusuru,

hattho, patto ca, oṭṭho ca, sâmisam, sitthakena ca,|
 chattapânissa saddhammam na desenti tathâgatâ,
 evam eva daṇḍapânissa, sattha-âvudhapâninam,|
 pâdukâ, upâhanâ c' eva, yâna-seyyâgatassa ca,
 pallatthikânisinnassa, vetṭhitogunṭhitassa ca,|
 chamâ, nicâsane, ṭhâne, pacchato, uppathena ca,
 ṭhitakena na kâtabbam, harite udakamhi câ 'ti.|

tesam vaggânam uddânam :

parimaṇḍalam, ujjhaggi, khambham, piṇḍam tath' eva ca,
 kabalâ, surusuru ca, pâdukena ca sattamâ 'ti. ||1||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati.
 methunam dh. p. tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite sarîre
 methunam dhammam paṭisevati, âpatti pārâjikassa. ye-
 bhuyyena khayite sarîre methunam dhammam paṭisevati,
 âpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchupantam aṅga-
 jâtam paveseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. methunam dhammam
 paṭisevanto imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

adinnam âdiyanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. adinnam âdi-
 yanto tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. pañcamâsakam vâ atireka-
 pañcamâsakam vâ agghanakam adinnam theyyasamkhâtam
 âdiyati, âpatti pārâjikassa. atirekamâsakam vâ ûnapañcamâ-
 sakam vâ agghanakam adinnam theyy. âd., âpatti thullacca-
 yassa. mâsakam vâ ûnamâsakam vâ agghanakam ad. theyy.
 âd., âpatti dukkaṭassa. adinnam âdiyanto imâ tisso âpattiyo
 âpajjati. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggaham jivitâ voropento . . . tisso
 âpattiyo âpajjati. manussam odissa opâtam khaṇati papatitvâ
 marissatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. papatite dukkhâ vedanâ
 uppajjati, âpatti thullaccayassa. marati, âpatti pārâjikassa.
 sañcicca . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanto . . .
 tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. pâpiccho icchâpakato asantam abh.
 utt. ullapati, âpatti pārâjikassa. yo te vihâre vasati so bhi-
 kkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati, paṭivijānantassa âpatti thullacca-
 yassa, na paṭivijānantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. asantam . . .
 imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

cattâro pārâjikâ nitṭhitâ.

upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocento tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ceteti upakkamati muccati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. ceteti upakkamati na muccati, āpatti thullaccayassa. payoge dukkaṭam. || 1 ||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajjanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

mātugāmaṃ duṭṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsento tisso āp. āp.; vaccamaggaṃ passāvamaggaṃ ādissa vaṇṇaṃ pi bhaṇati avaṇṇaṃ pi bhaṇati, āp. saṃgh.; vaccamaggaṃ passāvamaggaṃ ṭhapetvā adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ ādissa vaṇṇaṃ pi bh. avaṇṇaṃ pi bh., āp. thull.; kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ ādissa . . . pi bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 3 ||

attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanto tisso āp. āp.; mātugāmaṃ santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, āp. saṃgh.; paṇḍakassa santike att. v. bhāsati, āp. thull.; tiracchānagatassa santike att. v. bhāsati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 4 ||

sañcarittam samāpajjanto tisso āp. āp.; paṭigaṇhāti vīmaṃsati paccāharati, āp. saṃgh.; paṭigaṇhāti vīmaṃsati na paccāharati, āp. thull.; paṭigaṇhāti na vīmaṃsati na paccāharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 5 ||

saññācikāya kuṭiṃ kārāpento tisso āp. āp.; kārāpeti payoge dukkaṭam; ekaṃ piṇḍaṃ anāgate āp. thull.; tasmīṃ piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. || 6 ||

mahallakaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpento . . . (see § 6). || 7 ||

bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso āp. āp.; anokāsaṃ kārāpetvā cāvanādhippāyo vadeti, āp. saṃghādisesena dukkaṭassa; okāsaṃ kārāpetvā akkosādhippāyo vadeti, āpatti omasavādassa. || 8 ||

bhikkhuṃ aññabhāgiyassa adhikarapaṇṇassa kiñci desam lesamattaṃ upādāya pārājikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso āp. āp.; anokāsaṃ . . . || 9 ||

samghabhedako bhikkhu yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanto tisso āp. āp.; ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭam; dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā; kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. || 10 ||

bhedakānuvattakā bhikkhū yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya
na paṭinissajjantā tisso āpattiyo āpajjanti; ñattiyā . . . ||11||

dubbaco bhikkhu yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭi-
nissajjanto tisso . . . ||12||

kuladûsako bhikkhu yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na
paṭinissajjanto tisso . . . ||13||

terasa saṃghādisesā niṭṭhitā.

atirekacivaraṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmento ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||1||

ekarattaṃ ticivarena vippavasanto ekaṃ . . . ||2||

akālacivaraṃ paṭiggahetvā māsaṃ atikkāmento ekaṃ
. . . ||3||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā purāṇacivaraṃ dhovāpento dve
āpattiyo āpajjati; dhovāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, dhovāpeti
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||4||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato civaraṃ paṭigaṇhanto
dve āpattiyo āpajjati; gaṇhāti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, gaṇhite
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||5||

aññātakam gaḥapatiṃ vā gaḥapatāniṃ vā civaraṃ viññā-
pento dve āp. āp.; viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, viññāpito
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||6||

aññātakam gaḥapatiṃ vā gaḥapatāniṃ vā taduttariṃ ci-
varaṃ viññāpento . . . (see § 6). ||7||

pubbe appavārito aññātakam gaḥapatikam upasaṃkamitvā
civare vikappaṃ āpajjanto dve āp. āp.; vikappaṃ āpajjati
payoge dukkaṭaṃ; vikappaṃ āpanne nissaggiyaṃ pācitti-
yaṃ. ||8||

pubbe appavārito aññātake gaḥapatike upasaṃkamitvā
civare vikappaṃ āpajjanto . . . (see § 8). ||9||

atirekatikkhattuṃ codanāya atirekachakkhattuṃ ṭhānena
civaraṃ abhinipphādentō dve āp. āp.; abhinipphādeti payoge
dukkataṃ; abhinipphādite nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||10||

kathinavaggo paṭhamo.

kosiyaṃmissakam santhataṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp.; kārā-
peti payoge dukkaṭaṃ; kārāpito nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||11||

suddhakālakānaṃ elakalomānaṃ santhataṃ kārāpento . . .
(see § 11). ||12||

anâdiyitvâ tulaṃ odâtânaṃ tulaṃ gocariyânaṃ navaṃ
santhatuṃ kârâpento . . . ||13||

anuvassaṃ santhatuṃ kârâpento . . . ||14||

anâdiyitvâ purâṇasanthatassa sâmantâ sugatavidatthiṃ na-
vaṃ nisidanasantathuṃ kârâpento . . . ||15||

ḷakalomâni paṭiggahetvâ tiyojanaṃ atikkâmento dve âp.
âp.; paṭhamuṃ pâdaṃ tiyojanaṃ atikkâmeti, âp. dukkaṭassa;
dutiyaṃ pâdaṃ atikkâmeti, niss. pâcittiyaṃ. ||16||

aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ ḷakalomâni dhovâpento . . . (see
§ 4). ||17||

rûpiyaṃ paṭigaṇhanto dve âp. âp.; gaṇhâti payoge dukka-
ṭaṃ; gahite niss. pâcittiyaṃ. ||18||

nânappakâraṃ rûpiyaṃvohâraṃ samâpajjanto dve âp.
âp.; sanâpajjati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, samâpanne niss. pâcitti-
yaṃ. ||19||

nânappakâraṃ kayavikkayaṃ samâpajjanto . . . (see
§ 19). ||20||

kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

atirekapattaṃ dasâhaṃ atikkâmento ekaṃ âp. âp. nissaggi-
yaṃ pâcittiyaṃ. ||21||

ûnapaṇcabandhanena pattena aññaṃ navaṃ pattaṃ cetâ-
pento dve âp. âp.; cetâpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ; cetâpite niss.
pâcittiyaṃ. ||22||

bhesajjâni paṭiggahetvâ sattâhaṃ atikkâmento ekaṃ
. . . ||23||

atirekamâso sese gimhâno vassikasâṭikacivaraṃ pariyesanto
dve âp. âp.; pariyesati pay. dukk.; pariyaṭṭhe niss. pâcitti-
yaṃ. ||24||

bhikkhussa sâmaṃ cîvaraṃ datvâ kupito anattamaṇo
acchindanto dve âp. âp.; acchindati pay. dukk.; acchinne
niss. pâcittiyaṃ. ||25||

sâmaṃ suttaṃ viññâpetvâ tantavâyeḥi cîvaraṃ vâyâpento
dve âp. âp.; vâyâpeti pay. dukk.; vâyâpite niss. pâcitti-
yaṃ. ||26||

pubbe appavârîto aññâtakassa gahapatikassa tantavâye
upasamkamitvâ cîvare vikappaṃ âpajjanto dve âp. âp.;
vikappaṃ âpajjati payoge dukkaṭaṃ; vikappaṃ âpanne niss.
pâcittiyaṃ. ||27||

accekaçivaraṃ paṭiggahetvā çivarakālasamayaṃ atikkā-
mento ekaṃ . . . ||28||

tiṇṇaṃ çivaraṇaṃ aṇṇataraṃ çivaraṃ antaraghare nikkhi-
pitvā atirekachārattaṃ vippavasanto ekaṃ . . . ||29||

jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ attano pariṇāmento
dve āp. āp.; pariṇāmeti pay. dukk.; pariṇāmite niss. pācitti-
yaṃ. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyaṃ niṭṭhitā.

sampajānamusāvādaṃ bhāsanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
sompajānamusāvādaṃ bhāsanto pañca āp. āp.; pāpiccho
icchāpakato asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ulla-
pati, āp. pārājikassa; bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikenā
dhammena anuddhamseti, āp. saṃghādisesassa; yo te vihāre
vasati so bhikkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijānantassa āp.
thullaccayassa, na paṭivijānantassa āp. dukkaṭassa; sampajā-
namusāvāde pācittiyaṃ. sampajānamusāvādaṃ bhāsanto
imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

omasanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati; upasampannaṃ omasati,
āp. pācittiyassa; anupasampannaṃ omasati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||2||

pesuṇṇaṃ upasaṃharanto dve āp. āp.; upasampannassa
pesuṇṇaṃ upasaṃharati, āp. pāc.; anupasampannassa pe-
suṇṇaṃ upasaṃharati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anupasampannaṃ padaso dhammaṃ vācento dve āp. āp.;
vāceti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa. ||4||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattaṃ sahasēyyaṃ kap-
pento dve āp. āp.; nīpajjati pay. dukk.; nīpanno āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||5||

mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappento . . . (see § 5). ||6||

mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desento dve
āp. āp.; deseti payoge dukkaṭaṃ; pade pade āp. pācittiyassa. ||7||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammaṃ bhūtaṃ āro-
cento dve āp. āp.; āroceti pay. dukk.; ārocite āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||8||

bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ anupasampannassa āro-
cento dve āp. āp.; āroceti . . . (see § 8). ||9||

pathaviṃ khaṇanto dve āp. āp.; khaṇati pay. dukk.;
pahāre pahāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||10||

musāvādavaggo paṭhamo.

bhūtagāmaṃ pātentō dve āp. āp.; pāteti pay. dukk.;
pahāre pahāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||11||

aññena aññaṃ paṭicaranto dve āp. āp.; anāropite aññavā-
dake aññena aññaṃ paṭicarati āp. dukk.; āropite aññavādake
aññena aññaṃ paṭicarati āp. pācittiyassa. ||12||

bhikkhū ujjhāpento dve āp. āp.; ujjhāpeti payogo
dukkaṭaṃ; ujjhāpiti āp. pācittiyassa. ||13||

saṃghikaṃ mañcaṃ vā piṭhaṃ vā bhisim vā kocchaṃ vā
ajjhokāso santharivā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakkamanto
dve āp. āp.; paṭhamam pādam leḍḍupātaṃ atikkāmeti, āp.
dukkaṭassa; dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti, āp. pācittiyassa. ||14||

saṃghike vihāro seyyam santharivā anuddharitvā anā-
pucchā pakkamanto dve āp. āp.; paṭhamam pādam parikkhe-
pam atikkāmeti, āp. dukkaṭassa; dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti,
āp. pācittiyassa. ||15||

saṃghike vihāro jānam pubbupagataṃ bhikkhū anu-
pakhaṇṇa seyyam kuppento dve āp. āp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.;
nipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||16||

bhikkhū kupito anattamano saṃghikā vihārā nikkad-
dhanto dve āp. āp.; nikkaddhati pay. dukk.; nikkaddhito
āp. pācittiyassa. ||17||

saṃghike vihāro uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādaṃ mañcaṃ
vā piṭhaṃ vā abhinisīdanto dve āp. āp.; abhinisīdati pay.
dukk.; abhinisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||18||

dvittipariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā taduttariṃ adhiṭṭhahanto dve
āp. āp.; adhiṭṭheti pay. dukk.; adhiṭṭhite āp. pācittiyassa. ||19||
jānam sappānakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ vā mattikaṃ vā siñcanto
dve āp. āp.; siñcati pay. dukk.; siñcite āp. pācittiyassa. ||20||

bhūtagāmaṃ dutiyo.

asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadanto dve āp. āp.; ovadati
pay. dukk.; ovadite āp. pācittiyassa. ||21||

atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadanto . . . (see § 21). ||22||
bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ova-
danto . . . ||23||

āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti bhaṇanto dve
āp. āp.; bhaṇati pay. dukk.; bhaṇite āp. pācittiyassa. ||24||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dento dve āp. āp.; deti
pay. dukk.; dinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||25||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram sibbento dve āp. āp.; sibbeti pay. dukk.; ārāpathe ārāpathe āp. pācittiyassa. ||26||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjanto dve āp. āp.; paṭipajjati pay. dukk.; paṭipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||27||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim saṃvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhanto dve āp. āp.; abhirūhati pay. dukk.; abhirūḷhe āp. pācittiyassa. ||28||

jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āp. dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||29||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp.; nisidati pay. dukk.; nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||30||

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

taduttariṃ āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmiti . . . (see § 29). ||31||

gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmiti . . . ||32||

paramparabhojanaṃ bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmiti . . . ||33||

dvitipattapūre pūve paṭiggahetvā taduttariṃ paṭigaṇhanto dve āp. āp.; gaṇhāti payoge dukk., gaḥite āpatti pācittiyassa. ||34||

bhuttāvi pavārito anatirittaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmiti . . . (see § 29). ||35||

bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ pavāritaṃ anatirittena khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihaṭṭuṃ pavārento dve āp. āp., tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa, bhojanapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||36||

vikāle khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmiti . . . (see § 29). ||37||

sannidhikāraṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmiti . . . ||38||

paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmiti . . . ||39||

adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āharanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmiti . . . ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā

khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dento dve āp. āp., deti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, dinne āp. pācittiyassa. || 41 ||

bhikkhuṃ ch' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavississāma 'ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojento dve āp. āp., uyyojeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, uyyojite āp. pācittiyassa. || 42 ||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp., nisīdati pay. dukk., nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. || 43 ||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp., nisīdati . . . (see § 43). || 44 ||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp., nisīdati . . . || 45 ||

nimantito sabbatto samāno purebhattaṃ pacchābhattaṃ santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā kulesu cārittaṃ apajjanto dve āp. āp., paṭhamaṃ pādaṃ ummāraṃ atikkāmeti, āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyaṃ pādaṃ atikkāmeti, āp. pācittiyassa. || 46 ||

taduttariṃ bhesajjaṃ viññāpento dve āp. āp., viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, viññāpito āp. pācittiyassa. || 47 ||

uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gacchanto dve āp. āp., gacchati āp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito passati āp. pācittiyassa. || 48 ||

atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasanto dve āp. āp., vasati pay. dukk., vasite āp. pācittiyassa. || 49 ||

uyyodhikaṃ gacchanto dve āp. āp., gacchati āp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito passati āp. pācittiyassa. || 50 ||

acelakavaggo pañcama.

majjaṃ pivanto dve āp. āp., pivissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhoḥāre ajjhoḥāre āp. pācittiyassa. || 51 ||

bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsento dve āp. āp., hāseti pay. dukk., hāsīte āp. pācittiyassa. || 52 ||

udake kiḷanto dve āp. āp., heṭṭhāgopphake uduke kiḷati āp. dukkaṭassa, uparigopphake uduke kiḷati āp. pācittiyassa. || 53 ||

anādariyaṃ karonto dve āp. āp., karoti pay. dukk., kate āp. pācittiyassa. || 54 ||

bhikkhuṃ bhimsāpento dve āp. āp., bhimsāpeti pay. dukk., bhimsāpete āp. pācittiyassa. || 55 ||

jotiṃ samādahitvā visibbento dve āp. āp., samādahati pay. dukk., samādahite āp. pācittiyassa. || 56 ||

oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyanto dve āp. āp., nhāyati pay. dukk., nhānapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. || 57 ||

anādiyitvā tiṇṇaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aṇṇataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ navaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. || 58 ||

bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmaṇerassa vā sāmaṇeriyā vā sāmaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccudhārukaṃ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. || 59 ||

* bhikkhussa pattam vā cīvaraṃ vā nisīdanam vā sūcigharaṃ vā kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidhento dve āp. āp., apanidheti pay. dukk., apanidhite āp. pācittiyassa. || 60 ||

surāmerayavaggo chaṭṭho.

sañcecca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropento kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sañcecca . . . voropento catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. anodissa opātaṃ khaṇati yo koci papatitvā marissatīti āp. dukkaṭassa, manusso tasmim papatitvā marati āp. pārājikassa, yakkho vā peto vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggaho vā tasmim papatitvā marati āpatti thullaccayassa, tiracchānagato tasmim papatitvā marati āpatti pācittiyassa. sañcecca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropento imā catasso āp. āpajjati. || 61 ||

jānaṃ sappākaṃ udakaṃ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. || 62 ||

jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭento dve āp. āp., ukkoṭeti pay. dukk., ukkoṭite āp. pācittiyassa. || 63 ||

bhikkhussa jānaṃ dutṭhullaṃ āpattim paṭicchādento ekaṃ āpattim āpajjati pācittiyam. || 64 ||

jānaṃ ūnavāsativassam puggulaṃ upasampādento dve āp. āp., upasampādeti pay. dukk., upasampādite āp. pācittiyassa. || 65 ||

jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhīm samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjanto dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati pay. dukk., paṭipanne āp. pācittiyassa. || 66 ||

mātugāmena saddhīm samvidhāya . . . (see § 66). || 67 ||

pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvataṭṭhiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanto dve āp. āp., ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭam, kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. || 68 ||

jānaṃ tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akatānuddhammena taṃ diṭṭhīm appaṭinissatthena saddhīm sambhuñjanto dve āp. āp., sambhuñjati pay. dukk., sambhutte āp. pācittiyassa. || 69 ||

jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ samañuddesaṃ upalāpento dve āp. āp.,
upalāpeti pay. dukk., upalāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||70||
sappāṇakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhūhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno na tāvāhaṃ āvuso
etasmiṃ sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ
byattaṃ vinayadharaṃ paripucchāmiti bhaṇanto dve āp. āp.,
bhaṇati pay. dukk., bhaṇīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||71||

vinayaṃ vivaṇṇento dve āp. āp., vivaṇṇeti pay. dukk.,
vivaṇṇīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||72||

mohento dve āp. āp., anāropite mohe moheti āp. dukka-
tassa, āropite mohe moheti, āp. pācittiyassa. ||73||

bhikkhuṣṣa kupito anattamaṇo pahāraṃ dento dve āp. āp.,
paharati pay. dukk., pahāte āp. pācittiyassa. ||74||

bhikkhuṣṣa kupito anattamaṇo talasattikaṃ uggiranto dve
āp. āp., uggirati pay. dukk., uggirīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||75||

bhikkhuṃ amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamṣento dve
āp. āp., anuddhamṣeti pay. dukk., anuddhamṣite āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||76||

bhikkhuṣṣa sañcecca kukkuccaṃ upadahanto dve āp. āp.,
upadahati pay. dukk., upadahite āp. pācittiyassa. ||77||

bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādā-
pannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhanto dve āp. āp., sossāmiti gacchati
āp. dukkatassa, yattha ṭhito suṇāti āp. pācittiyassa. ||78||

dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīya-
dhammaṃ āpajjanto dve āp. āp., khīyati pay. dukk., khīyite
āp. pācittiyassa. ||79||

saṃghe vinicchaya kathāya vattamānāya chandaṃ adatvā
utthāyāsanaṃ pakkamanto dve āp. āp., parisāya hatthapāsaṃ
vijahantassa āp. dukkatassa, vijahite āp. pācittiyassa. ||80||

samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyudhammaṃ
āpajjanto dve āp. āp., khīyati . . . (see § 79). ||81||

jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇā-
mento dve āp. āp., pariṇāmeti pay. dukk., pariṇāmite āp.
pācittiyassa. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pavisanto dve āp.
āp., paṭhaṃ pādaṃ ummāraṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkatassa,
dutiyaṃ pādaṃ atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. ||83||

ratanam uggaṇhanto dve āp. āp., gaṇhāti pay. dukk., gahite āp. pācittiyassa. ||84||

santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisanto dve āp. āp., paṭhamam pādam parikkhepaṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭṭassa, dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti āpatti pācittiyassa. ||85||

aṭṭhimayaṃ vā dantamayaṃ vā visāṇamayaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti pay. dukk., kārāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||86||

pamāṇātikkantaṃ mañcam vā piṭhaṃ vā kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti pay. dukk., kārāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||87||

mañcam vā piṭhaṃ vā tūlonaddhaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . (see § 87). ||88||

pamāṇātikkantaṃ nisīdanaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . ||89||

pamāṇātikkantaṃ kaṇḍupaṭicchādīṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . ||90||

pamāṇātikkantaṃ vassikasāṭikaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . ||91||

sugatacivarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ kārāpento kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sugatacivarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti pay. dukk., kārāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. sugatacivarappamāṇaṃ cīvaraṃ kārāpento imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. ||92||

rājavaggo navamo. khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharaṃ pavitṭhāya hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. aññātikāya . . . bhuñjanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati, bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭṭassa, ajjhoḥāre ajjhoḥāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. aññātikāya . . . bhuñjanto imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

bhikkhuniyā vosāntiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmiti . . . (see § 1). ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmiti . . . ||3||

āraññakesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanto kati āp. āpajjati. āraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto dve āpattiyo

āpajjati, bhuñjissāmīti . . . ; āraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto imā
dve āp. āpajjati. ||4||

cattāro pāṭidesaniyā niṭṭhitā.

anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambento nivā-
sento kati āp. āpajjati. anādariyaṃ . . . nivāsento ekaṃ
āpattiṃ āpajjati dukkaṭaṃ. anādariyaṃ . . . nivāsento
imaṃ ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati. ||1||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambento pārū-
panto ekaṃ āp. āp. dukkaṭaṃ. ||2||

anād. paṭ. kāyaṃ vivaritvā antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sīdanto) ekaṃ . . . ||3. 4||

anād. paṭ. hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā kilāpento antaraghare
gacchanto (. . . nisīdanto) ekaṃ . . . ||5. 6||

anād. paṭ. taṃhaṃ taṃhaṃ olovento antaraghare gacchanto
(. . . nisīdanto) ekaṃ . . . ||7. 8||

anād. paṭ. ukkhittakāya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisī-
danto) ekaṃ . . . ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

anād. paṭ. ujjhaggikāya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisī-
danto) ekaṃ . . . ||11. 12||

anād. paṭ. uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karonto antaraghare
gacchanto (. . . nisīdanto) ekaṃ . . . ||13. 14||

anād. paṭ. kāyappacālakāṃ antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sīdanto) ekaṃ . . . ||15. 16||

anād. paṭ. bāhuppacālakāṃ antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sīdanto) ekaṃ . . . ||17. 18||

anād. paṭ. sisappacālakāṃ antaraghare gacchanto (. . .
nisīdanto) ekaṃ . . . ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo duttiyo.

anād. paṭ. khambhakato antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisī-
danto) ekaṃ . . . ||21. 22||

anād. paṭ. oḅuṇṭhito antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisī-
danto) ekaṃ . . . ||23. 24||

anād. paṭ. ukkuṭṭikāya antaraghare gacchanto ekaṃ . . . ||25||

anād. paṭ. pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīdanto ekaṃ . . . ||26||

anād. paṭ. asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhanto ekaṃ
. . . ||27||

anād. paṭ. taḥaṃ taḥaṃ olokeno piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhanto
ekaṃ . . . || 28 ||

anād. paṭ. sūpaṇ ñeva baḥuṃ paṭigaṇhanto ekaṃ . . . || 29 ||

anād. paṭ. thūpikataṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhanto ekaṃ
. . . || 30 ||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anād. paṭ. asakkaccaṃ (. . . taḥaṃ taḥaṃ olokeno . . .
taḥaṃ taḥaṃ omasitvā) piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjanto ekaṃ
. . . || 31-33 ||

anād. paṭ. sūpaṇ ñeva baḥuṃ bhuñjanto ekaṃ . . . || 34 ||

anād. paṭ. thūpakato omadditvā piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjanto
ekaṃ . . . || 35 ||

anād. paṭ. sūpaṃ vā byañjanaṃ vā odanena paṭicchādeno
ekaṃ . . . || 36 ||

anād. paṭ. sūpaṃ vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya
viññāpetvā bhuñjanto ekaṃ . . . || 37 ||

anād. paṭ. ujjhānasaṇṇi paresaṃ pattaṃ olokeno ekaṃ
. . . || 38 ||

anād. paṭ. mahantaṃ kabaḷaṃ karonto ekaṃ . . . || 39 ||

anād. paṭ. dighaṃ ālopaṃ karonto ekaṃ . . . || 40 ||

piṇḍapātavaggo catuttho.

anād. paṭ. anāhaṭe kabaḷe mukhadvāraṃ vivaranto ekaṃ
. . . || 41 ||

anād. paṭ. bhuñjamāno sabbāṃ hatthaṃ mukhe pakkhi-
panto ekaṃ . . . || 42 ||

anād. paṭ. sakabaḷena mukhena byāharanto ekaṃ
. . . || 43 ||

anād. paṭ. piṇḍukkhepakāṃ bhuñjanto ekaṃ . . . || 44 ||

anād. paṭ. kabaḷāvacchedakāṃ (. . . avagaṇḍakārakāṃ
. . . hatthaniddhunakāṃ . . . sitthāvakārakāṃ . . . jivhā-
nicchārakāṃ . . . capucapukārakāṃ) bhuñjanto ekaṃ
. . . || 45-50 ||

kabaḷavaggo pañcama.

anād. paṭ. surusurrakārakāṃ (. . . hatthanillehakāṃ . . .
pattanillehakāṃ . . . oṭṭhanillehakāṃ) bhuñjanto ekaṃ
. . . || 51-54 ||

anād. paṭ. sāmisenā hatthena pāniyathālakaṃ paṭigaṇhanto
ekaṃ . . . || 55 ||

anād. paṭ. sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanaṃ antaraghare cha-
ḍḍento ekaṃ . . . ||56||

anād. paṭ. chattapāṇissa (. . . daṇḍapāṇissa . . . satthapāṇissa
. . . āvudhapāṇissa) dhammaṃ desento ekaṃ . . . ||57-60||
surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

anād. paṭ. pādukārūḷhasa (. . . upāhanārūḷhasa . . .
yānagatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikāya nisinnassa
. . . veṭṭhitasisassa . . . oḡuṇṭhitasisassa . . . chamāya
nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa . . . nice āsane nisiditvā uccē
āsane nisinnassa . . . ṭhito nisinnassa . . . pacchato
gacchanto purato gacchantassa . . . uppathena gacchanto
pathena gacchantassa) dhammaṃ desento ekaṃ . . . ||61-72||

anād. paṭ. ṭhito uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā karonto ekaṃ
. . . ||73||

anād. paṭ. harite uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā ka-
ronto ekaṃ . . . ||74||

anād. paṭ. udaye uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā ka-
ronto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anād. paṭ. udaye . . . karonto
ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati dukkaṭaṃ. anād. paṭ. udaye . . .
karonto imaṃ ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati. ||75||

pādukavaggo sattamo. sekhiyā niṭṭhitā. katāpattivāraṃ
niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. ||2||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo catunnaṃ
vipattiṇaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunaṃ . . . āpattiyo
catunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ
siyā ācāravipattiṃ. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ
vā karontassa āpatti catunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ kati vipattiyo bhaja-
ti. anādariyaṃ . . . karontassa āpatti catunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ
ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajati ācāravipattiṃ.

vipattivāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ. ||3||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo sattannaṃ
āpattikkhandhānaṃ katihi āpattikkhandehi saṃgahitā. me-
thunaṃ . . . āpattikkhandhānaṃ tihi āpattikkhandehi saṃ-
gahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpatti-
kkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karontassa āpatti sattannaṃ
āpattikkhandhānaṃ kaṭihi . . . ekena āpattikkandhena saṃ-
gahitā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

saṃgahitavāraṃ niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||4||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo channaṃ
āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ kaṭihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti. me-
thunaṃ . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karontassa āpatti channaṃ
āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ kaṭihi . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena sam-
uṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato.

samuṭṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||5||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo catunnaṃ
adhikarāṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ. methunaṃ . . .
adhikarāṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karontassa āpatti catunnaṃ
adhikarāṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ. anādariyaṃ . . .
adhikarāṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ.

adhikarāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||6||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo sattannaṃ
samathānaṃ kaṭihi samathehi sammanti. methunaṃ . . .
samathānaṃ tihi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvīna-
yena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca siyā sammukhāvīnayena ca
tiṇavatthārakena ca. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye . . . karontassa āpatti sattannaṃ
samathānaṃ kaṭihi . . . samathānaṃ tihi samathehi sammanti
siyā sammukhāvīnayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca siyā sammu-
khāvīnayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca.

samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamaṃ. ||7||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati.
akkhayite sarīre methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, āpatti
pārājikassa. yebhuyyena khayite sarīre methunaṃ dhammaṃ
paṭisevati, āpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchu-

pañtam añgajâtam paveseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanto imā tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. tā âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattināṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhānaṃ katīhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattināṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ siyā âcāravipattiṃ, sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhānaṃ tīhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikâpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ âpattādhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvīnayaṇa ca paṭiññātakaraṇa ca, siyā sammukhāvīnayaṇa ca tiṇuvatthārakena ca. — la —.

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udake . . . karonto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. anādariyaṃ . . . karonto ekaṃ âpattiṃ âpajjati dukkaṭaṃ. anādariyaṃ . . . karonto imaṃ ekaṃ âpattiṃ âpajjati. sâ âpatti catunnaṃ vipattināṃ kati vipattiyo bhajati . . . (*as above; instead of samuṭṭhanti read samuṭṭhāti*) . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti. sâ âpatti catunnaṃ vipattināṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajati âcāravipattiṃ, sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhānaṃ ekena âpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channaṃ . . . (*as above*) . . . tiṇuvatthārakena ca.

samuccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. ||8||

ime aṭṭha vārā sajjhāyamaggena likhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

katthapaññatti, kati ca, vipatti, saṃgahena ca,
samuṭṭhānādhikaraṇā, samathā, samuccayena ca 'ti.]

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattaṃ kam ārabba kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ — la — kenābhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatā . . . paṭisevanapaccayā

pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattaṃ . . . (see chap. 1, Pārāj. 1.) . . . kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato — la — kenābhatan ti paramparābhaṭaṃ :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva Sonako Siggavo tathā
Moggaliputtēna pañcamā ete Jambusirivhaye — la —
ete nāgā mahāpaññā vinayaññū maggakovidā
vinayaṃ dīpe pakāsesuṃ piṭakaṃ Tambapañṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . sammāsambuddhena adinnaṃ
ādiyanapaccayā pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Rājagahe
paññattaṃ . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca sam-
uṭṭhāti. || 2 ||

sañcicca manussaviggahaṃ jīvitā voropanapaccayā pārā-
jikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattaṃ . . . ca cittato
ca samuṭṭhāti. || 3 ||

asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapanapaccayā
pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattaṃ . . . ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 4 ||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . sammāsambuddhena upakka-
mitvā asuciṃ mocanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto
kaṃ ārabha kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ — la — kenābhatan ti.
yan tena bhagavatā . . . mocanapaccayā saṃghādiseso
kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattthiyā paññatto . . . na vācato
— la — kenābhatan ti paramparābhaṭaṃ :

Upāli Dāsako . . . Tambapañṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ kāyasamsaggasamāpajjanapaccayā
saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattthiyā paññatto . . .
samuṭṭhāti na vācato. || 2 ||

mātugāmaṃ dutṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsanapaccayā saṃghā-
diseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattthiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato
ca samuṭṭhāti. || 3 ||

mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇaṃ bhā-
sanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattthiyā
paññatto . . . || 4 ||

sañcarittaṃ samāpajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha pañ-
ñatto 'ti Sāvattthiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 5 ||
saññācīkāya kuṭiṃ kārāpanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha

paññatto 'ti Āḷaviyā paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

mahallakaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||7||

bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamsanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto 'ti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

bhikkhuṃ aññabhāgiyassa adhikarāssa kiñcidesaṃ lesamattam upādāya pārājikena dhammena anuddhamsanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||9||

saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||10||

bhedakānurvattakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||11||

dubbacassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||12||

kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||13||
— la —.

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udaye uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karaṇapaccayā dukkaṭaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvattiyā paññattam. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū udaye uccāraṃ pi passāvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi akāsaṃ tasmiṃ vatthusmin. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||75||

katthapaññattivāraṃ niṭṭhitam. ||9||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā kati āpattiyo

âpajjati. methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhaṇḍite . . . (see chap. 2, Pārāj. 1) . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa; jatumaṭṭhake pâcittiyaṃ. methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā imā catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

adinnaṃ âdiyanapaccayā . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2, Pārāj. 2) . . . dukkaṭassa. adinnaṃ âdiyanapaccayā imā tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

sañcecca manussaviggahaṃ jīvitaṃ voropanapaccayā . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . pārājikassa. sañcecca man. j. voropanapaccayā imā tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapanapaccayā . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . dukkaṭassa. asantaṃ . . . ullapanapaccayā imā tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

uppakkamitvā asuciṃ mocanapaccayā . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . ||1||

kāyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayā . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutā bhikkhuni avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalam gabaṇaṃ sâdiyati, âpatti pārājikassa. bhikkhu kāyena kāyaṃ âmasati, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyaṃ. kāyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayā imā pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

mâtugāmaṃ duṭṭhullāhi vâcāhi obhâsanapaccayā tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2). ||3||

attakāmapâricariyāya vaṇṇaṃ bhâsanapaccayā tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . .

sañcarittaṃ samâpajjanapaccayā tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (etc., see chap. 2. *Instead of* kârâpento, anuddhaṃsento, paṭinissajjanto *read* kârâpanapaccayā, anuddhaṃsanapaccayā, paṭinissajjanapaccayā). ||4-12||

kuladûsako bhikkhu yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ, dvîhi kammavâcāhi thullaccayā, kammavâcâpariyosāne âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. ||13|| — la —

anâdariyaṃ paṭicca udayaṃ uccāraṃ vâ passāvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ

vā karaṇapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anādariyaṃ . . . karaṇapaccayā ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati dukkaṭaṃ. anādariyaṃ . . . karaṇapaccayā imaṃ ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati. ||75||
katāpattivāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. ||10||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunaṃ . . . vipattiṇaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ siyā ācāra-vipattiṃ. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca uduke . . . karaṇapaccayā āpatti catunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajati. anādariyaṃ . . . vipattiṇaṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajati ācāravipattiṃ.
vipattivāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ. ||11||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo sattanaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ kaṭhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā. methunaṃ . . . āpattikkhandhānaṃ catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayā-pattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca uduke . . . karaṇapaccayā āpatti . . .
(see chap. 4) . . . dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.
saṃgahitavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ. ||12||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ . . . (see chap. 5; instead of karontassa read karaṇapaccayā).

samutṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ pañcamaṃ. ||13||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaraṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ. ||14||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannaṃ samathānaṃ . . . (see chap. 7).

samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ sattamaṃ. ||15||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā catasso

âpattiyo âpajjati; akkhayite . . . (see chap. 10) . . .
 pâcittiyam. methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā imā
 catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam . . . (see
 chap. 8) . . . katihi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo
 catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṇi
 siyā âcāravipattiṇi, sattannam âpattikkhandhānam catūhi
 âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikâpattikkhandhena
 siyā thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyā pâcittiyâpattikkhan-
 dhena siyā dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuttā-
 nānam . . . (chap. 8, down to the end of that chapter.
 Instead of karonto read karaṇapaccayā.) . . . tiṇavatthā-
 rakena cā 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavāram niṭṭhitam atṭhamam. atṭha paccayavārā
 niṭṭhitā.

Mahāvibhāṅge mahābhede soḷasa mahāvārā niṭṭhitā.



II.

Yan. tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâ-sambuddhena bhikkhunīnaṃ pañcamāṃ pārājikāṃ kattha paññattaṃ . . . (see I. 1, Pārājika 1. *Instead of* pañcannaṃ pātimokkhuddesānaṃ *read* catunnaṃ pātimokkhuddesānaṃ) . . . kati atthavase pañceca bhagavatâ bhikkhunīnaṃ pañcamāṃ pārājikāṃ paññattaṃ, kâ sikkhanti, kâ sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha ñhitaṃ, kâ dhārenti, kassa vacanaṃ, kenābhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . bhikkhunīnaṃ pañcamāṃ pārājikāṃ katthā paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhunīm ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyi, tasmīṃ vatthusmīṃ. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattī ekā paññatti, anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti tasmīṃ n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattīti sabbatthapaññatti. sādharāṇapaññatti asādhāraṇapaññattīti asādhāraṇapaññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññattīti ekatopaññatti. catunnaṃ pātimokkhuddesānaṃ . . . (see I. 1) . . . kati atthavase pañceca bhagavatâ bhikkhunīnaṃ pañcamāṃ pārājikāṃ paññattan ti dasa atthavase pañceca bhagavatâ bhikkhunīnaṃ pañcamāṃ pārājikāṃ paññattaṃ saṃghasutthutāya . . . (see I. 1. *Instead of* puggalānaṃ *and* bhikkhūnaṃ *read* bhikkhūnīnaṃ.) . . . vināyānuggahāya. kâ sikkhantīti sekhā ca puthujjanakalyāṇikā ca sikkhanti. kâ sikkhitasikkhâ 'ti arahantā sikkhitasikkhâ. kattha ñhitan ti sikkhākāmasu ñhitaṃ. kâ dhārentīti yāsaṃ vattati tā dhārenti. kassa vacanaṃ ti bhagavato vacanaṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. kenābhatan ti paramparābhatam :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . .

vinayaṃ dīpe pakāsesuṃ piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. ||1||
 yan tena bhagavatā . . . bhikkhunīnaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ pārā-
 jikāṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvattiya paññattaṃ. kaṃ
 ārabbhā 'ti Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha. kismiṃ
 vatthusmin ti Thullanandā bhikkhuni jānaṃ pārājikāṃ
 dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhuniṃ n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi
 na gaṇassa ārocesi, tasmīṃ vatthusmīṃ. ekā paññatti.
 channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ ekena samutṭhānena sam-
 utṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti. ||2||

bhikkhunīnaṃ sattaṃ pārājikāṃ kattha paññattan ti
 Sāvattiya paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
 ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni samaggena saṃghena
 ukkhitā Aritṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ guddhabādhīpubbaṃ anuvatti
 . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samutṭhānena samutṭhāti
 dhuraṇikkhepe. ||3||

bhikkhunīnaṃ aṭṭhaṃ pārājikāṃ . . . Sāvattiya
 paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . .
 chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo aṭṭhaṃ vatthuṃ paripūsesuṃ
 . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samutṭhānena samutṭhāti
 dhuraṇikkhepe. ||4||

aṭṭha pārājikā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

methun'-ādinnādānaṃ ca, manussaviggah,' uttari
 kāyasamsaggam, chādeti, ukkhitā, aṭṭhavatthukā
 paññāpesi mahāvīro chejjavatthu asamsayā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhuniyā
 aṭṭhaṃ karontiyā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto kaṃ ārabbha
 kismiṃ vatthusmin ti — la — kenābhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhuniyā
 aṭṭhaṃ karontiyā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiya
 paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
 ārabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Thullanandā bhikkhuni
 ussayavādikā vihari tasmīṃ vatthusmīṃ. atthi tattha . . .
 (see II. 1, Pārāj. 1. *Instead of* dutiyena uddesena, pārājikā-
 pattikkhandho *read* tatiyena uddesena, saṃghādisesāpatti-
 kkhandho.) . . . samutṭhātīti dvīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti,
 siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca

vácato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti — pa — kenābbatan ti paramparābhatam :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . .

vinayam dipe pakāsesum piṭakam Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. ||1||

coriṃ vutṭhāpentiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni coriṃ vutṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā vácato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vácato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

ekāya gāmantaram gacchantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . aññatarā bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni ekā gāmantaram gacchi . . . ekā paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhuniṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osārentiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhuniṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Sundarīnandā bhikkhuni avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato āmisam paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā avassuto vā yato tvam avassutā, iñgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā tam tvam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojentiya saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . aññatarā bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni kin te ayye . . . bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

kupitāya bhikkhuniyā yāvatatiam samanubhāsanāya na

paṭinissajjantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattihiyā paññatto Caṇḍakālīṃ bhikkhunīṃ ārabha . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca : buddhaṃ paccācikkhāmi dhammaṃ paccācikkhāmi saṃghaṃ paccācikkhāmi sikkhaṃ paccācikkhāmīti . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samutṭhānena samutṭhāti dhuraṇikkhepe. ||7||

kismiṇci eva adhikaraṇe paccākatāya bhikkhuniyā yāvattatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattihiyā paññatto . . . Caṇḍakālīṃ bhikkhunīṃ ārabha . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kismiṇci eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca : chandagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo dosagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuraṇikkhepe. ||8||

samsatṭhānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ yāvattatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantiyaṃ saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattihiyā paññatto . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo samsatṭhā vihariṇsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuraṇikkhepe. ||9||

samsatṭhā 'va ayyo tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā viharitthā 'ti uyyojentiyaṃ yāvattatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattihiyā paññatto . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunīṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī samsatṭhā 'va ayye . . . 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuraṇikkhepe. ||10||

dasa saṃghādisesā nitṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

ussaya-cori, gāmantam, ukkhittam, khādanena ca,
kin te, kupitā, kismiṇci, samsatṭh', aññāya te dasā 'ti.]

yan tena bhagavatā . . . pattasannicayaṃ karontiyaṃ nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ akāṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. kuṭṭhinake. ||11||

akālacivaraṃ kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpentiyaṃ nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunīṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhi-

kkhuni akâlacivaram kâlacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvâ bhâjâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cîvaram parivattetvâ acchindantiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuni bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cîvaram parivattetvâ acchindi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

aññam viññâpetvâ aññam viññâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuni aññam viññâpetvâ aññam viññâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||4||

aññam cetâpetvâ aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . (*see § 4. Instead of viññ° read cet°.*) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena . . . aññam cetâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saññâcikena aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . ||7||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena mahâjanikena aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . ||8||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena anuddisikena mahâjanikena saññâcikena aññam cetâpentiyâ . . . ||9||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena puggalikena saññâcikena aññam cetâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuni aññadatthikena . . . aññam cetâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||10||

atirekacatukkamsaparamam garupâpuraṇam cetâpentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuni râjânam kambalam viññâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||11||

atirekaadḍhateyyakamsaparamam lahupâpuraṇam cetâ-

pentiyā nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ
 . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā
 bhikkhuni rājānaṃ khomaṃ viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti
 . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 12 ||

dvādasa nissaggiyā pācittiyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

- pattam, akālakālaṃ ca, parivatte ca, viññāpe,
- cetāpetvā, aññadatthi saṃghikaṃ ca, mahājani,
- saññācīkā, puggalikā, catukkamaṃ, aḍḍhateyyakā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . lasuṇaṃ khādantiyā pācittiyaṃ
 . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
 ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni na mattaṃ jānitvā
 lasuṇaṃ harāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. eḷaku-
 lomake. || 1 ||

sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpentiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sā-
 vatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha
 . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharā-
 pesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 uṭṭhāti. || 2 ||

talaghātako pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 dve bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . dve bhikkhuniyo talaghā-
 takam akāṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhama-
 parājike. || 3 ||

jatumaṭṭhako pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni
 jatumaṭṭhakaṃ ādiyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s.
 paṭhamapārājike. || 4 ||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ udakasuddhikaṃ ādiantiyā
 pācittiyaṃ . . . Sukkesu paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhi-
 kkhuniṃ ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni atigambhīraṃ
 udakasuddhikaṃ ādiyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s.
 paṭhamapārājike. || 5 ||

bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāniyena vā vidhūpanena vā
 upatiṭṭhantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni
 bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāniyena ca vidhūpanena ca upa-
 tiṭṭhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. eḷakalomake. || 6 ||

āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā pācittiyam . . .
Sāvattiya paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha
. . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpetvā
bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi
samuṭṭhāti. ||7||

uccāram vā passāvaṃ vā saṃkāraṃ vā vighāsaṃ vā tiro-
kuḍḍe chaḍḍentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattam
. . . aññataraṃ bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatara bhik-
khuṇi uccāram pi passāvaṃ pi saṃkāraṃ pi vighāsaṃ pi
tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhā-
nehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

uccāram vā passāvaṃ vā saṃkāraṃ vā vighāsaṃ vā harite
chaḍḍentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattam . . .
sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhu-
niyo uccāram pi . . . vighāsaṃ pi harite chaḍḍesum . . .
ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||9||

naccam vā gītaṃ vā vāditam vā dassanāya gacchantiya
pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam
pi gītaṃ pi vāditam pi dassanāya agamaṃsu . . . ekā
paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||10||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekāya
santiṭṭhantiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattam . . .
aññataraṃ bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatara bhikkhuṇi
rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhi
. . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. theyyasatthake. ||11||

paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhim . . . (see § 11. *Instead
of rattandhakāre appadīpe read paṭicchanne okāse.*) ||12||

ajjhokāse purisena saddhim . . . ||13||

rathiyā vā byūthe vā siṅghātake vā purisena saddhim eken'
ekāya santiṭṭhantiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya paññattam
. . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhi-
kkhuṇi rathiyāpi byūthe pi siṅghātake pi purisena saddhim
eken' ekā santiṭṭhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. theyya-
satthake. ||14||

purebhattam kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike
anāpucchā pakkamantiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiya pañ-

ñattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā
bhikkhunī purebbhattam . . . anāpucchā pakkāmi . . . ekā
paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||15||

pacchābbhattam kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā
āsane abhinisīdantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam
. . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā
bhikkhunī pacchābbhattam . . . abhinisīdi . . . ekā paññatti
. . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||16||

vikāle kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam
santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdantiyā pācittiyam
. . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo
ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vikāle kulāni upasaṃ-
kamitvā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam santharitvā abhinisīdisu
. . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||17||

duggahitena dūpadhāritena param ujjhāpentiya pācittiyam
. . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim
ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī duggahitena dūpadhāri-
tena param ujjhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhā-
nehi samuṭṭhāti. ||18||

attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā
abhisapantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . .
Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī
attānam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapi
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||19||

attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodantiyā pācittiyam . . .
Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim ārabha
. . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā
rodi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||20||
rattandhakāravaggo dutiyo.

naggā nhāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam
. . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhi-
kkhuniyo naggā nhāyimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi
s. s. eḷakalome. ||21||

paṇāṇātikkaṇṭam udakasāṭikam kārāpentiya pācittiyam
. . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo appamaṇikāyo uda-
kasāṭikāyo dhāresu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chali sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||22||

bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbetvā vā visibbāpetvā vā n'eva sibbentiyā na sibbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā . . . n'eva sibbesi na sibbāpanāya ussukkaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||23||

pañcāhikaṃ saṃghāṭicāram atikkāmentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikaṃ pakkamimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||24||

cīvarasaṃkamanīyaṃ dhārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī aññatarāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram anāpucchā pārupi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||25||

gaṇassa cīvaralābham antarāyaṃ karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī gaṇassa cīvaralābham antarāyaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||26||

dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||27||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā samaṇa-cīvaram dentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī agārikassa samaṇacīvaram adāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||28||

dubbala-cīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī dubbala-cīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||29||

dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim

ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ kaṭhi-nuddhāraṃ paṭibāhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhā-nehi samuṭṭhāti. ||30||

nhānavaggo tatiyo.

dvinnam bhikkhunīnam ekamañce tuvattentiṇam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. cākalo-make. ||31||

dvinnam bhikkhunīnam ekattharaṇapāvuraṇe tuvattentiṇam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapāvuraṇe tuvattesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. cākalo-make. ||32||

bhikkhuniyā sañcecca aphāsum karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā sañcecca aphāsum akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||33||

dukkhitam sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upaṭṭhentiyaṃ na upaṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī dukkhitam sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upaṭṭhesi na upaṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||34||

bhikkhuniyā upassayaṃ datvā kupitāya anattamanāya nikkadḍhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā upassayaṃ datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkadḍhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||35||

samsaṭṭhāya bhikkhuniyā yāvattiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī samsaṭṭhā vihari . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||36||

antoratṭhe sāsaṅkasammate sappatibhaye asatthikāya cārikaṃ carantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .

sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo antoraṭṭhe sāsāṇkasammate sappatibhaye asatthikāyo cārikaṃ carimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||37||

tiroraṭṭhe sāsāṇkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassaṃ cārikaṃ carantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo antovassaṃ cārikaṃ carimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||39||

vassaṃ vutthāya bhikkhuniyā cārikaṃ na pakkamantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vassaṃ vutthā cārikaṃ na pakkamimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||40||

tuvattavaggo catuttho.

rājāgāraṃ vā cittāgāraṃ vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā pokkharāṇiṃ vā dassanāya gacchantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo rājāgaram pi cittāgāraṃ pi dassanāya agamaṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||41||

āsandim vā pallaṅkaṃ vā paribbhuñjantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallaṅkaṃ pi paribbhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||42||

suttaṃ kantantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttaṃ kantiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||43||

gihiveyyāvaccam karontiā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam akamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||44||

bhikkhunihi eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasamehīti vuccamānāya sādhu' ti paṭisunivā n' eva vūpasamentiā na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karontiā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabba . . .

Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi eh' ayye . . . vucca-
mānā sādhu 'ti paṭisūṇitvā n'eva vūpasamesi na vūpasamāya
ussukkaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhura-
nikkhepe. || 45 ||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā
khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . .
Sāvatthiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī agārikassa sahatthā
khādaniyaṃ pi bhojaniyaṃ pi adāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . .
dvīhi s. s. elukalomahe. || 46 ||

āvasathacivaraṃ anissajjitvā paribhūjantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ
. . . Sāvatthiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathacivaraṃ anis-
sajjitvā paribhūji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhi-
nake. || 47 ||

āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkamantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ
. . . Sāvatthiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā
cārikaṃ pakkāmi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhi-
nake. || 48 ||

tiracchānavijjaṃ pariyāpuṇantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāva-
tthiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhuniyo ārabha
. . . chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhuniyo tiracchānavijjaṃ pariyāpu-
ṇiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. padasodhamme. || 49 ||

tiracchānavijjaṃ vācentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . (see § 49. *In-
stead of pariyāpuṇiṃsu read vācesuṃ*) || 50 ||

cittāgāravaggo pañcama.

jānaṃ sabhikkhukaṃ āramaṃ anāpucchā pavasiṇtiyaṃ pā-
cittiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhi-
kkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā
āramaṃ pavasiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . .
ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. || 51 ||

bhikkhuṃ akkosantiyaṃ paribhāsantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Ve-
sāliyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhuniyo ārabha
. . . chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ akko-
siṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuttāhānehi sam-
uttāhi. || 52 ||

caṇḍikatāya gaṇaṃ paribhāsantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāva-

tthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||53||

nimantitāya vā pavāritāya vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhuñjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||54||

kulam maccharāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni kulam maccharāyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhāti. ||55||

abhikkhuke āvāso vassam vasantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke āvāso vassam vasiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||56||

vassam vutthāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosaṃghe tīhi ṭhānehi na pavārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthā bhikkhusaṃgham na pavāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||57||

ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||58||

uposatham pi na pucchantiyā ovādam pi na yācantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na pucchiṃsu ovādam pi na yāciṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||59||

pasākhe jātam gaṇḍam vā rūhitam vā anapaloketvā saṃgham vā gaṇam vā purisena saddhim eken' ekāya bhedāpentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni pasākhe jātam gaṇḍam purisena saddhim eken' ekā bhedāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||60||

ārāmaṃvaggō chaṭṭho.

gabbhinim vutṭhāpentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattihiyā pañ-

ñattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tibi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 61 ||

pāyantim vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . || 62 ||

dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . || 63 ||

dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam saṃghena asaṃmatam vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . || 64 ||

ūnadvādasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . || 65 ||

paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . || 66 ||

paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asaṃmatam vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . || 67 ||

sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva anugaṇhantiyā na anuggahāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva anuggahesi na anuggahāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. || 68 ||

vuṭṭhāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. || 69 ||

sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n'eva vūpakāsentiyā na vūpakāsāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. || 70 ||

gabbhinivaggo sattamo.

ūnavīsativassam kumāribhūtam vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . (see § 61). || 71 ||

paripunnavisativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . || 72 ||

paripunṇavisativassam kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||73||

ūnadvādasavassāya vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ūnadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||74||

paripunṇadvādasavassāya saṃghena usammataṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo paripunṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||75||

alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānāya sādhu 'ti paṭisupitvā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhuni alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānā sādhu 'ti paṭisupitvā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||76||

sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvaṃ ayye cīvaraṃ dassasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpesāmiti vatvā n'eva vuṭṭhāpentiyā na vuṭṭhāpanāya usukkam karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni sikkhamānaṃ sace me . . . vatvā n'eva vuṭṭhāpesi na vuṭṭhāpanāya usukkam akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuraṇikkhepe. ||77||

sikkhamānaṃ sace maṃ tvaṃ ayye dve vassāni anubandhissasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpesāmiti . . . (see § 77). ||78||

purisaṃsaṃsaṭṭham kumārakaṃsaṃsaṭṭham caṇḍim sokāvāsam sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni purisaṃsaṃsaṭṭham . . . sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

mātāpitūhi vā sāmikena vā ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni mātāpitūhi pi sāmikenāpi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ

vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi s. s., siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||80||

pārivāsikachundadānena sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ pārivāsikachundadānena sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||81||

anuvassam vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyaṃ paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||82||

ekam vassam dve vuṭṭhāpentiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . (see § 82). ||83||

kumārībhūtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

chattupāhanam dhārentiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyaṃ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo chattupāhanam dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||84||

yānena yāyantiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . (see § 84. *Read*: yānena yāyimsu.) ||85||

saṃghāṇiṃ dhārentiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyaṃ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuniṃ saṃghāṇiṃ dhāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||86||

itthālamkāram dhārentiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyaṃ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||87||

gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyantiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . (see § 37. *Read*: gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyimsu.) ||88||

vāsitaṇa piñṇākena nhāyantiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . ||89||

bhikkhuniyaṃ ummaddāpentiyaṃ parimaddāpentiyaṃ pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyaṃ paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyaṃ ummaddāpesum parimaddāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||90||

sikkhamānāya ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||91||

sāmaṇeriyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||92||

gihinīyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||93||

bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisīdantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo, ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisīdimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||94||

anokāsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañham pucchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anokāsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañham pucchimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s. pudasodhamme. ||95||

asamkacchikāya gāmaṃ pavisantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabbha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni asamkacchikā gāmaṃ pāvisi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi s. s., siyā kāyato samutṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti na vācato. ||96||

chattupāhanavaggo navamo. navavaggakhuddakā nittihitā.
tass' uddānaṃ :

lasuṇaṃ, saṃhare lomam, tala-matṭhañ ca, suddhikaṃ,
bhuñjant', āmakadhaññānaṃ, dve vighāseṇa, dassanā,|
andhakāre, paṭicchanne, ajjhokāse, rathikāya ca,
pure, pacchā, vikāle ca, duggaḥi, niraye, vadhi,|
nagg'-odakā, visibbetvā, pañcāhikaṃ, saṃkamaniyaṃ,
gaṇaṃ, vibhaṅga-samaṇaṃ, dubbalaṃ, kaṭhinaṇa ca,|
ekamañic'-attharaṇaṇa ca, sañcicca, sahaḥjivini,
datvā, saṃsatṭha-anto ca, tiro, vassaṃ, na pakkame,|
rājā, āsandi, suttañ ca, gihi, rūpasameṇa ca,
dude, civar'-āvasathaṃ, pariyāpuṇaṇ ca, vācaye,|
ārām', akkosa-caṇḍi ca, bhuñjeyya, kulamacchari,
vase, pavāraṇ'-ovādaṃ, dve dhamme, pasākhena ca,|
gabbhinī, pāyanti, cha dhamme, asammat', ūnavādaṃ,

paripuṇṇaṇ ca, saṃghena, saha, vuṭṭhā, cha pañca ca, |
 kumāri, dve ca, saṃghena, dvādas, 'asammatena ca,
 alaṃ, sace ca, dve vassaṃ, saṃsaṭṭhā, sāmikena ca, |
 pārivāsik'-ānuvassaṃ, duve vuṭṭhāpanena ca,
 chatta-yānena, saṃghaṇi, itthālaṃkāra-vaṇṇake, |
 piṇṇāka-bhikkhunī c' eva, sikkhā ca, sāmaṇerikā,
 gihi, bhikkhussa purato, anokāsaṃ, saṃkacchikā 'ti. |

tesaṃ vaggānaṃ uddānaṃ :

lasuṇ'-andhakārā, nhānaṃ, tuvaṭṭā, cittāgārakā,
 āramaṃ, gabbhinī c' eva, kumārā, chattupāhana 'ti. |

sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Sā-
 vatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha
 . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu
 . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. ||1||

telam viññāpetvā . . . ||2||

madhum viññāpetvā . . . ||3||

phāṇitam viññāpetvā . . . ||4||

macchaṃ viññāpetvā . . . ||5||

maṃsaṃ viññāpetvā . . . ||6||

khīraṃ viññāpetvā . . . ||7||

dadhiṃ viññāpetvā . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti,
 siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vāceto na cittato, siyā kāyato ca
 vāceto ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca
 samuṭṭhāti na vāceto, siyā kāyato ca vāceto ca cittato ca
 samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

sappi, telam, madhuṇ c' eva, phāṇitam, macchaṃ eva ca,
 maṃsaṃ, khīraṃ, dadhiṇ cāpi viññāpetvāna bhikkhunī :
 pāṭidesaniyā aṭṭha sayambuddhena desitā 'ti. |

ye sikkhāpadā Bhikkhuvibhaṅge vittharītā te saṃkhipitvā
 Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge katthapaññattivāro niṭṭhito. ||1||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasaṃ-
 saggam sādhiyanti kati āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā . . . sādi-

yanti tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam gahaṇaṃ sādīyati āpatti pārājikassa, ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam gahaṇaṃ sādīyati āpatti thullaccayassa, kāyapaṭibaddham gahaṇaṃ sādīyati āpatti dukkaṭassa. avassutā . . . sādīyanti imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaṭicchādikā bhikkhunī vajjam paṭicchādentī . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicchādeti āpatti pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchādeti āpatti thullaccayassa, ācāravipattiṃ paṭicchādeti āpatti dukkaṭassa. vajjapaṭicchādikā bhikkhunī vajjam paṭicchādentī imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||2||

ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsānāya na paṭinissajjanti . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kamnavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pārājikassa. ukkhittānuvattikā bh. y. s. na paṭinissajjanti imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||3||

aṭṭhamam vatthum paripūrentī . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, purisena itthannāmā āgacchā 'ti vuttā gacchati āpatti dukkaṭassa, purisassa hatthapāsaṃ okkantamatte āpatti thullaccayassa, aṭṭhamam vatthum paripūreti āpatti pārājikassa. aṭṭhamam v. p. imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||4||

pārājikā nīṭṭhitā.

ussuyavādikā bhikkhunī aṭṭam karonti tisso āp. āp., ekassa āroceti āpatti dukkaṭassa, dutiyassa āroceti āpatti thullaccayassa, aṭṭapariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. ||1||

coriṃ vuttāpentī tisso āp. āp., ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kamnavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āp. saṃghādisesassa. ||2||

ekā gāmantaṃ gacchantī tisso āp. āp., gacchati āp. dukk., paṭhamam pādaṃ parikkhepaṃ atikkāmeti āp. thull., dutiyaṃ pādaṃ atikkāmeti āp. saṃghādisesassa. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osārentī tisso āp. āp., ñattiyā . . . (see § 2.) ||4||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhūni-

jantī tisso āp. āp., khādissāmi bhuñjissāmitī paṭigaṇhāti āp. thull., ajjohāre ajjohāre āp. saṃgh., udakadantaponaṃ paṭigaṇhāti-āp. dukkaṭassa. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvaṃ anavassutā, iṅgh' ayye yaṃ te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā taṃ tvaṃ sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojentī tisso āp. āp., tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmitī paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukk., ajjohāre ajjohāre āp. thull., bhojanapariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. ||6||

kupitā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti tisso āp. āp., ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ . . . (see § 2). ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccakātā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti tisso āp. āp., ñattiyaṃ . . . ||8||

saṃsatthā bhikkhuniyo yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantiyo tisso āpattiyo āpajjanti, ñattiyaṃ . . . ||9||

saṃsatthā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā viharitthā 'ti uyyojentī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti tisso āp. āp., ñattiyaṃ . . . ||10||

saṃghādisesā niṭṭhitā.

pattasannicayaṃ karontī ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||1||

akālacīvaraṃ kālacīvaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpetī dve āp. āp., bhājāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, bhājāpīte nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||2||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaraṃ parivattetvā acchindantī dve āp. āp., acchindati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, acchiṇṇe nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||3||

aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpentī dve āp. āp., viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, viññāpīte nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||4||

aññaṃ cetāpetvā aññaṃ cetāpentī . . . (see § 4.) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññaṃ cetāpentī dve āp. āp., cetāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, cetāpīte nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saṃyācikena (. . . mahājanikena . . . mahājanikena saṃyā-

cikena . . . puggalikenā saṃyācikenā) aññaṃ cetāpentī . . .
(see § 6.) ||7-10||

atirekacatukkamsaparamaṃ garupāvuraṇaṃ cetāpentī dve
āp. āp., cetāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, cetāpīte nissaggiyaṃ pā-
cittiyā. ||11||

atirekaadḍhateyyakamsaparamaṃ lahuṇāvuraṇaṃ cetāpentī
. . . ||12||

nissaggiyā pācittiyā niṭṭhā.

lasuṇaṃ khādanti dve āp. āp., khādiessāmiti paṭigaṇhāti āp.
dukk., ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||1||

sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpentī dve āp. āp., saṃharāpeti
payoge dukkaṭaṃ, saṃharite āp. pācittiyassa. ||2||

talaghātaṃ karonti dve āp. āp., karoti payoge dukkaṭaṃ,
kate āpatti pācittiyassa. ||3||

jatumaṭṭhakaṃ ādiyanti dve āp. āp., ādiyati payoge dukka-
ṭaṃ, ādinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||4||

atirekadvāṇḍulapabbaparamaṃ udakasuddhikaṃ ādiyanti
dve . . . (see § 4) ||5||

bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāniyena vā vidhūpanena vā upa-
tiṭṭhanti dve āp. āp., hatthapāse tiṭṭhati āp. pācittiyassa,
hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā tiṭṭhati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||6||

āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanti dve āp. āp., bhuñ-
jissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukk., ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp.
pācittiyassa. ||7||

uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā saṃkāraṃ vā vighāsaṃ vā
tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍenti dve āp. āp., chaḍḍeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ,
chaḍḍite āp. pācittiyassa. ||8||

uccāraṃ vā . . . vighāsaṃ vā harite chaḍḍenti . . . ||9||

naccaṃ vā gītaṃ vā vāditaṃ vā dassanāya gacchantī dve
āp. āp., gacchati āpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhitaṃ passati vā
suṇāti vā āp. pācittiyassa. ||10||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā
santiṭṭhanti dve āp. āp., hatthapāse tiṭṭhati āp. pācittiyassa,
hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā tiṭṭhati āp. dukkaṭassa. ||11||

paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhanti
. . . ||12||

ajjhokāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santitṭhantī . . . ||13||
rathiyā vā byūhe vā siṅghātake vā purisena saddhiṃ eken'
ekā santitṭhantī . . . ||14||

purebhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmiko
anāpucchā pakkamantī dve āp. āp., paṭhamam pādam ano-
vassakaṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pādam atikkā-
meti āp. pācittiyassa. ||15||

• pacchābhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmiko anāpucchā
āsane nisīdantī dve āp. āp., nisīdati payoge dukkaṭam, nisinno
āp. pācittiyassa. ||16||

vikāle kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmiko anāpucchā seyyam
santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdantī dve āp. āp., abhi-
nisīdati payoge dukkaṭam, abhinisinno āp. pācittiyassa. ||17||

duggahitena dūpadhāritena paraṃ ujjhāpentī dve āp. āp.,
ujjhāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, ujjhāpiti āp. pācittiyassa. ||18||

attānaṃ vā paraṃ vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā
abhisapantī dve āp. āp., abhisapati payoge dukkaṭam, abhisa-
piti āp. pācittiyassa. ||19||

attānaṃ vadhivā vadhivā rodantī dve āp. āp., vadhati
rodati āp. pācittiyassa, vadhati na rodati āp. dukkaṭassa. ||20||
rattandhakāravaggo dutiyo.

naggā nhāyanti dve āp. āp., nhāyati payoge dukkaṭam,
nhānapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||21||

pamāṇātikkantaṃ udakasāṭikaṃ kārāpentī dve āp. āp.,
kārāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, kārāpiti āp. pācittiyassa. ||22||

bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ visibbetvā vā visibbāpetvā vā n'eva
sibbentī na sibbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karontī ekaṃ āp. āp.
pācittiyam. ||23||

pañcāhikaṃ saṃghāṭicāraṃ atikkāmentī ekaṃ . . . ||24||
cīvarasaṃkumaṇīyaṃ dhārentī dve āp. āp., dhāreti payoge
dukkāṭam, dhārite āp. pācittiyassa. ||25||

ganassa cīvaralābhaṃ antarāyaṃ karontī dve āp. āp.,
karoti payoge dukkaṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||26||

dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhantī dve āp. āp.,
paṭibāhati payoge dukkaṭam, paṭibāhite āp. pācittiyassa. ||27||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā samaṇa-
cīvaraṃ dentī dve āp. āp., deti payoge dukkaṭam, dinne āp.
pācittiyassa. ||28||

dubbalaçivarapaccāsāya çivarakālasamayam atikkāmenti
dve āp. āp., atikkāmeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, atikkāmite āp.
pācittiyassa. ||29||

dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāhantī dve . . . (see
§ 27). ||30||

nhānavaggo tatiyo.

dve bhikkhuniyo ekamañce tuvattentiyo dve āpattiyo
āpajjanti, nipaṇṇanti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nipaṇṇe āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||31||

dve bhikkhuniyo ekattharaṇapāvuraṇā tuvattentiyo . . . ||32||

bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsuṃ karontī dve āp. āp., karotī
payoge dukkaṭaṃ, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||33||

dukkhitaṃ sahañiviniṃ n'eva upatthenti na upatthāpanāya
ussukaṃ karontī ekaṃ āp. āp. pācittiyam. ||34||

bhikkhuniyā upassayaṃ datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkad-
ḍhantī dve āp. āp., nikkadḍhati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nikkadḍhite
āp. pācittiyassa. ||35||

samsaṭṭhā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na
paṇiṇissaṇṇanti dve āpattiyo āpajjati, ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ,
kammaṇācāpāriyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||36||

antoratthe sāsāṇkasammate sappatibhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ
carantī dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭipanne
āp. pācittiyassa. ||37||

tiroratthe sāsāṇkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassaṃ cārikaṃ carantī dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati
. . . ||39||

vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhunī cārikaṃ na pakkamantī ekaṃ
āpattim āpajjati pācittiyam. ||40||

tuvaṭṭavaggo catuttho.

rājāgāraṃ vā cittāgāraṃ vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā
pokkharāṇiṃ vā dassanāya gacchantī dve āp. āp., gacchati
āpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhitā passati āp. pācittiyassa. ||41||

āsandiṃ vā pallaṇkaṃ vā paribhuñjantī dve āp. āp., pari-
bhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||42||

suttaṃ kantantī dve āp. āp., kantati payoge dukkaṭaṃ,
ujjavujjave āp. pācittiyassa. ||43||

gihiveyyāvaccam karontī dve āp. āp., karotī payoge dukka-
ṭaṃ, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||44||

bhikkhuniyā eh' ayye imaṃ adbhikaraṇaṃ vūpasamehīti
vuccamānā sādhu' ti paṭisunītvā n' eva vūpasamehi na vūpa-
samāya ussukkaṃ karonti ekaṃ āp. āp. pācittiyaṃ. || 45 ||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā
khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā denti dve āp. āp., deti payoge
dukkataṃ, dinne āp. pācittiyassa. || 46 ||

āvasathacivaraṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñjanti dve āp. āp.,
paribhuñjati payoge dukkataṃ, paribhutte āp. pācitti-
yassa. || 47 ||

āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkamanti dve āp. āp.,
paṭhamam pādamaṃ parikkhepaṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa,
dutiyaṃ pādamaṃ atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. || 48 ||

tiracchānavijjaṃ pariyaṇanti dve āp. āp., pariyaṇanti
payoge dukkataṃ, pade pade āp. pācittiyassa. || 49 ||

tiracchānavijjaṃ vācenti dve āp. āp., vāceti payoge . . . || 50 ||
cittāgāravaggo pañcamaṃ.

jānaṃ sabhikkhukaṃ āramaṃ anāpucchā pavisaṃti dve āp.
āp., paṭhamam pādamaṃ parikkhepaṃ . . . (see § 48.) || 51 ||

bhikkhuṃ akkosanti paribhāsanti dve āp. āp., akkosati pa-
yoge dukkataṃ, akkosite āp. pācittiyassa. || 52 ||

caṇḍikatā gaṇaṃ paribhāsanti dve āp. āp., paribhāsati pa-
yoge dukkataṃ, paribhāsate āp. pācittiyassa. || 53 ||

nimantitā vā pavāritā vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā
bhuñjanti dve āp. āp., khādisāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti
āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhoḥāre ajjhoḥāre āp. pācittiyassa. || 54 ||

kulaṃ maccharāyanti dve āp. āp., maccharāyati payoge
dukkataṃ, maccharite āp. pācittiyassa. || 55 ||

abhiikkhuke āvāse vassaṃ vasaṃti dve āp. āp., vassaṃ va-
sissāmi senāsanaṃ paṇṇāpeti pāniyaṃ paribhojaniyaṃ upa-
ṭṭhāpeti priveraṃ sammajjati āp. dukkaṭassa, suha aru-
uggamaṇā āp. pācittiyassa. || 56 ||

vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhuni ubhatosaṃghe tīhi tṭhānehi na
pavārenti ekaṃ āp. āp. pācittiyaṃ. || 57 ||

ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchanti ekaṃ . . . || 58 ||

uposathaṃ pi na vuccanti ovādaṃ pi na yācanti ekaṃ
. . . || 59 ||

pasāke jātaṃ gaṇḍamaṃ vā rūhitaṃ vā anapaloketvā saṃ-
ghamaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā purisena saddhiṃ ekaṃ ekā bhodāpenti

dve āp. āp., bhedaṭṭeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, bhinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||60||

ārāmaṃvaggo chaṭṭho.

gabbhinīṃ vuṭṭhāpentī dve āp. āp., vuṭṭhāṭeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, vuṭṭhāṭite āp. pācittiyassa. ||61||

pāyantīṃ . . . dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhita-sikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ . . . dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ saṃghena asaṃmatāṃ . . . ūnadvādasavassaṃ gihigatāṃ . . . paripuṇṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigatāṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ . . . paripuṇṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigatāṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asaṃmatāṃ vuṭṭhāpentī dve āp. āp., vuṭṭhāṭeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, vuṭṭhāṭite āp. pācittiyassa. ||62-67||

sahajīvinīṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anugaṇhantī nānuggahāpentī ekaṃ āp. āp. pācittiyāṃ. ||68||

vuṭṭhāṭitāṃ pavattinīṃ dve vassāni nānubandhantī ekaṃ . . . ||69||

sahajīvinīṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā n' eva vūpakāsentī na vūpakāsapentī ekaṃ . . . ||70||

gabbhinīvaggo sattamo.

ūnavīsativassaṃ kumāribhūtaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . (see § 61). ||71||

paripuṇṇavīsativassaṃ kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||72||

paripuṇṇavīsativassaṃ kumāribhūtaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena asaṃmatāṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||73||

ūnadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||74||

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asaṃmatā vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||75||

alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānā sādhu 'ti paṭisūnitvā pacchā khyadhammaṃ āpajjantī dve āp. āp., khyati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, khyite āp. pācittiyassa. ||76||

sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvaṃ ayye cīvaraṃ dassasi evāhaṃ taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpentī na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karontī ekaṃ āp. āp. pācittiyāṃ. ||77||

sikkhamānaṃ saccam tvaṃ ayye dve vassāni anu-
bandhissasi evāhaṃ taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmi . . . ||78||

purisasamsaṭṭhaṃ kumārakasamsaṭṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsaṃ
sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . (see § 71). ||79||

mātāpitūhi vā sāmikena vā ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ
vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||80||

pārīvāsikachandadānena sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||81||
anuvassaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||82||

• ekavassaṃ dve vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||83||

kumārībhūtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

chattupāhanaṃ dhārentī dve āp. āp., dhāreti payoge
dukkataṃ, dhārite āp. pācittiyassa. ||84||

yānena yāyanti dve āp. āp., yāyati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, yāyite
āp. pācittiyassa. ||85||

samghāṇim dhārentī . . . (see § 84). ||86||

itthālamkāraṃ dhārentī . . . ||87||

gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyanti dve āp. āp., nhāyati payoge
dukkataṃ, nhānapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||88||

vāsitenā piññākena nhāyanti . . . ||89||

bhikkhuniyā . . . (sikkhamānāya . . . sāmaṇeriyā . . .
gihiniyā . . .) ummaddāpentī parimaddāpentī dve āp. āp.,
ummaddāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ummaddite āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||90-93||

bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisīdanti dve āp. āp.,
nisīdati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||94||

anokāsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti dve āp. āp.,
pucchati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, pucchite āp. pācittiyassa. ||95||

asamkacchikā gāmaṃ pavisanti dve āp. āp., paṭhamam
pādaṃ parikkhapaṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam
pādaṃ atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. ||96||

chattupāhanavaggo navamo. khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

sappim (. . . telam . . . madhum . . . phāṇitaṃ . . .
macchaṃ . . . maṇṣam . . . khiraṃ . . . dadhiṃ . . .)
viññāpetvā bhuñjanti dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmi paṭigraṇhāti
āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. ||1-8||

aṭṭhapāṭidesaniyam niṭṭhitam. katāpattivāraṃ niṭṭhitam
dutiyaṃ. ||2||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāya-saṃsaggam sādīyantiyā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. avassutāya . . . vipattīnam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. — pa —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam kati . . . ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāravipattiṃ.
vipattivāram niṭṭhitam tatiyam. ||3||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandehi saṃgahitā. avassutāya . . . āpattikkhandhānam tīhi āpattikkhandehi saṃgahitā, siyā parājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . dvīhi āpattikkhandehi saṃgahitā siyā paṭidesaniyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.
saṃgahavāram niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||4||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo channam āpattisamutṭhānānam katīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhanti. avassutāya . . . āpattisamutṭhānānam ekena samutṭhānena samutṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samutṭhanti na vācato. — la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . catūhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhanti, siyā kāyato samutṭhanti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutṭhanti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutṭhanti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhanti.

samutṭhānavāram niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||5||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo catunnam adhikarāṇānam katham adhikarāṇam. avassutāya . . . adhikarāṇānam āpattādhikarāṇam. — la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . āpattādhikarāṇam.

adhikarāṇavāram niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||6||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo sattannam samathānam katīhi samathehi sammanti. avassutāya . . . samathānam tīhi samathehi sammanti, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakarāṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca.

— la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . tihi samathehi sammanti . . . tiṇavattḥārakena ca.
samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamaṃ. ||7||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāya-samsaggaṃ sādīyanti kati āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, adhakkhakaṃ . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ . . . (see I, 8) . . . tiṇavattḥārakena ca. — la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanti kati āpattiyo āpajjati. dadhiṃ v. bh. dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjohāre ajjohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. dadhiṃ . . . imā dve āp. āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāravipattiṃ, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvihi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pāṭidesaniyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti siyā kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ tihi . . . tiṇavattḥārakena ca.

samuccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamaṃ. ||8||

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā parājikaṃ kattha paññattaṃ kaṃ ārabba kismiṃ vatthusmin ti — la — kenābhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatā . . . sādīyanapaccayā parājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvattiyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . (see chap. 1) . . . kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato — la — kenābhatan ti paramparābhaṃ :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . . piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. ||1||

vajjapaticchādanapaccayā pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ekena samuttāhānena samuttāhāti dhuranikkhepe. ||2||

yāvattatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

aṭṭhamam vatthum paripūraṇapaccayā pārājikaṃ . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

pārājikā niṭṭhitā.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhuniyā aṭṭam karaṇapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto kaṃ ārabha . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca samuttāhāti — la — kenābhatan ti paramparābhatam :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . . pītakam Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. ||1||
corivuttāhānapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . ca cittato ca samuttāhāti. ||2||

ekāya gāmantaram gamanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . paṭṭhamapārājike. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satihu sāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññāya gaṇassa chandam osāraṇapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . paṭṭhamapārājike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvam anavassutā, iṅgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā tam tvam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . samuttāhāti. ||6||

kupitāya bhikkhuniyā yāvattatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kismiṇcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatāya bhikkhuniyā yāvattatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||8||

samsatthānam bhikkhuninam yāvattatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||9||

samsaṭṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumho nānā viharitthā 'ti uyyojentiya yāvatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||10|| — la —

dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

katthapaññattivāraṃ niṭṭhitam paṭhamam. ||9||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādianapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. kāyasamsaggaṃ sādianapaccayā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggulassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalaṃ gahaṇaṃ sādīyati āpatti pārājikassa, bhikkhu kāyena kayaṃ āmasati āp. saṃghādisessa, kāyena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati āp. thullaccayassa, kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ āmasati āp. dukkaṭassa, aṅgulipatodake pācittiyaṃ. kāyasamsaggaṃ sādianapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaṭicchādanapaccayā kati . . . catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicchādeti āp. pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchādeti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghādisessaṃ paṭicchādeti āp. pācittiyassa, ācāravapattim paṭicchādeti āp. dukkaṭassa. vajjapaṭicchādanapaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||2||

yāvatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjati ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pārājikassa, bheda-kānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjati āp. saṃghādisessa, pāpikāya dīṭṭhiyā yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjati āp. pācittiyassa. yāvatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||3||

aṭṭhamam vatthum paripūraṇapaccayā kati . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||4||

pārājikā niṭṭhitā.

ussayavādikā bhikkhunī aṭṭam karaṇapaccayā tisso . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saṃghādisessa. ||1||

corivutṭhāpanapaccayā tisso . . . ||2||

ekā gāmantaraṃ gamanapaccayā tisso . . . ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhitaṃ bhikkhuṇiṃ dhammena
vinayaena satthu sāsanaena anapaloketvā kārakasaṃghaṃ
anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāraṇapaccayā tisso . . . ||4||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggaḷassa hatthato
khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñ-
janapaccayā tisso āp. āp., khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭi-
gaṇhāti āp. thullaccayassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti
saṃghādisesassa, udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukka-
tassa. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo . . . bhuñja vā 'ti uyyoja-
napaccayā tisso . . . ||6||

kupitā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭi-
nissajjanapaccayā tisso . . . ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇo paccākatā bhikkhunī yāvatati-
yaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā tisso
. . . ||8||

saṃsatṭhā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na
paṭinissajjanapaccayā tisso . . . ||9||

saṃsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā
viharitthā 'ti uyyojentī yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjanapaccayā
tisso . . . ||10||

dasa saṃghādisesā niṭṭhitā.

— la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā kati . . .
dve āpattiyo āpajjati, khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti
āp. dukkatassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa.
dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo
āpajjati. ||8||

katāpattivāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. ||10||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vi-
pattinaṃ kati . . . (see chap. 3) . . . dve vipattiyo bhajanti
siyā sīlavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. — la —. dadhiṃ viññā-
petvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo . . . ācāravipattiṃ.

vipattivāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ. ||11||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannaṃ āpatti-

kkhandhānaṃ kaṭhi . . . pañcabi āpattikkhandhehi saṃga-
hitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesā-
pattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācitti-
yāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —.
dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo . . . dvihi
āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pāṭidesaniyāpattikkhan-
dhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

samgahavāraṃ niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||12||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo channaṃ āpatti-
samutthānānaṃ kaṭhi . . . (see chap. 5) . . . — la —.
dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo channaṃ
āpattisamutthānānaṃ . . . ca cittato ca samutṭhanti.

samutṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||13||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnaṃ adhi-
karaṇānaṃ . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaravāraṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||14||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannaṃ sama-
thānaṃ . . . (see chap. 7).

samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||15||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
kāy. sād. pañca āpattiyo āpajjati, avassutā . . . (see chap. 10)
. . . aṅgulipatodake pācittiyam. kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyana-
paccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ
vipattīnaṃ kati . . . (see I, 8) . . . kaṭhi samathehi
sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo
bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ, sattannaṃ
āpattikkhandhānaṃ pañcabi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā
pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena
siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhan-
dhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisam-
utthānānaṃ ekena . . . (I, 8) . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca.
— la —. dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā kati . . .
dve āpattiyo āpajjati . . . tiṇavattthārakena cā 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam atṭhamam. Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge
soḷasa mahābhedaṃ niṭṭhitā.

III.

Samuṭṭhānass uddānaṃ :

- Aniccā sabbe saṃkhārā dukkhānattā ca saṃkhatā,
 nibbānañ c' eva paññatti anattā iti nicchayā. |
 buddhacande anuppanne buddhādicce anuggate
 tesam sabbāgadhammānaṃ nāmamattaṃ na nāyati. |
 dukkaraṃ vividhaṃ katvā pūrayitvāna pārami
 uppajjanti mahāvīrā cakkhubhūtā sabrahmake, |
 te desayanti saddhammaṃ dukkhuḥhāniṃ sukhāvahaṃ :
 Aṅgīraso Sakyamuni sabbabhūtānukampako |
 sabbasattuttamo sīho piṭake tiṇi desayi
- 5 suttantaṃ abhidhammāñ ca vinayañ ca mahāguṇaṃ. |
 evaṃ nīyati saddhammo vinayo yadi tiṭṭhati.
 ubhato ca Vibhaṅgāni Khandhakā yā ca Mātikā |
 mālā suttaguṇeneva Parivārena ganthitā.
 tass' eva Parivārassa samuṭṭhānaṃ niyato kataṃ |
 sambhedanidānañ c' aññaṃ sutte dissanti upari :
 tasmā sikkhe Parivāraṃ dhammakāmo supesalo 'ti. |
 Vibhaṅge dvisu paññattaṃ uddisanti uposathe :
 pavakkhāmi samuṭṭhānaṃ yathāññāyaṃ suṇātha me. |
 pārājikaṃ yaṃ paṭhamam, dutiyañ ca tato param,
- 10 sañcuritt'-ānubhāsanañ ca, atirekañ ca eivaram, |
 lomāni, padasodhammo, bhūta-saṃvidhānena ca,
 theyya-desana-coriṃ ca, ananuññātāya terasa : |
 teras' ete samuṭṭhānanaya viññūhi cintitā ;
 ekekasmim samuṭṭhāne sadisā idha dissare. |
- methunaṃ, sukka-saṃsaggo, aniyatā paṭhamikā,
 pubbūpa-paripācitā, raho bhikkhuniyā saha, |
 sabhojane, raho dve ca, aṅgulī, udae hasaṃ,

- pahāre, uggire c' eva, tepaññāsā ca sekhiyā,
 adhakkhakam, gām'-avassutā, tala-maṭṭhañ ca, suddhikā,
 15 vassam vutthā ca, ovādam, nānubandhe pavattiniñ : |
 chasattati ime sikkhā kāyamānasikā katā,
 sabbe ekasamuṭṭhānā paṭhamam pārājikam yathā. |
 paṭhamapārājikasamuṭṭhānam niṭṭhitam.
 adinnam, viggah', uttarim, duṭṭhullā, atthakāminam,
 amūlā, aññabbhāgiyā, aniyatā dutiyikā, |
 acchinde, pariñāmane, musā, omasa-pesunā,
 duṭṭhullā, paṭhavim khaṇe, bhūtā, aññāya, ujjhape, |
 nikkaḍḍhanam, siñcanañ ca, āmisahetu, bhuttāvi,
 ehi, anādari, bhimsā, apanidhe ca, jivitam, |
 jānam sappānakam, kummañ, ūna-samvāsa-nāsanā,
 20 sahadhammika-vilekhā, moho, amūlakena ca, |
 kukkucam, dhammakam, datvā, pariñāmeyya puggale,
 kin te, akāla-acchinde, duggahī, nirayena ca, |
 gaṇam, vibhaṅgam, dubbalañ, kaṭhin'-aphās'-upassayañ,
 akkosa-caṇḍī, maccharī, gabbhinī ca, pāyantiyā, |
 dve vassā, sikkhā saṃghena, tayo c' eva gihigutā,
 kumārībhūtā tisso ca, ūnadvādas'-asammata, |
 alan tāva, sokāvāsam, chandā, anuvassā ca, dve :
 sikkhāpadā sattati 'me, samuṭṭhānā tikā katā : |
 kāyacittena na vācā, vācācittam na kāyikam,
 25 tīhi dvārehi jāyanti, pārājikam dutiyam yathā. |
 dutiyapārājikasamuṭṭhānam niṭṭhitam.
 sañcari, kuṭṭi, vihāro, dhopanañ ca, paṭiggaho,
 viññatt'-uttari abhihaṭṭum, ubhinnañ, dūtakena ca, |
 kosiya, suddha-dve bhāgā, chabbassāni, nisīdanam,
 riñcanti, rūpikā c' eva, ubho nānappakārakā, |
 ūnabandhana-vassikā, suttam, vikappanena ca,
 dvāra-dāna-sibbinī ca, pūva-paccaya-joti ca, |
 ratanam, sūci, mañco ca, tūlam, nisīdana-kaṇḍu ca,
 vassikā ca, sugatena, viññatti, aññacetāpanā, |
 dve saṃghikā, mahājanikā dve, puggalā, lahukā, garu,
 30 dve vighāsā, sātthikā ca, samañacivarena ca : |
 samapaññās' ime dhammā chahi ṭhānehi jāyare,
 kāyato na vācācittā, vācato na kāyamanā, |
 kāyavācā na ca cittā, kāyacittā na vācikā,

vâcâcittâ na kâyena, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :
chasamutthânîkâ ete sañcarittena sâdisâ.|

sañcarittasamutthânam niṭṭhitam.

bhed'-ânuvuttâ, dubbaca-dûsa-duṭṭhulla-diṭṭhi ca,
chandam, ujjhaggikâ dve ca, dve ca saddâ, na byâhare,|
chamâ, nicâsane, thânam, pacchato, uppathena ca,
vajj'-ânuvatti, gahaṇâ, osâre, paccâcikkhanâ,|
kismim samsatthâ dve, vadhi, visibbe, dukkhitâya ca,
35 puna samsatthâ, na vûpasam'-ârâmañ ca, pavâraṇâ,|
anvaddham, saha-jivini dve, eivaram, anubandhanâ :
sattatimsa ime dhammâ kâyavâcâya cittato
sabbe ekasamutthânâ samanubhâsanâ yathâ.|

samanubhâsanâsamutthânam niṭṭhitam.

ubbhataṃ kaṭhinam tîpi, paṭhamam patta-bhesajjam,
accekam vâpi, sâsañkam, pakkamantena vâ duve,|
upassayam, paramparâ, anatirittam, nimantanâ,
vikappam, rañño, vikâle, vosâs'-âraññakena ca,|
ussayâ, sannicayañ ca, pure, pacchâ, vikâle ca,
pañcâhikâ, samkamaṇi, dve âvasathena ca,|
pasâkhe, âsane c' eva : timsa ekûnakâ ime
kâyavâcâ na ca cittâ, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :

40 dvisamutthânîkâ sabbe kaṭhinena sahâ samâ.|

kaṭhinasamutthânam niṭṭhitam.

elakalomâ, dve seyyâ, âhacca, piṇḍabhojanam,
gaṇa-vikâle, sannidhi, dantaponen', acelakâ,|
uyyuttam, senam, uyyodhi, surâ, orena nhâyanâ,
dubbanne, dve desanikâ, lasuñ', uttiṭṭhe, naccanâ,|
nhânam, attharânam, seyyâ, antoraṭṭhe, tathâ babi,
antovassam, cittâgâram, âsandim, suttakantanâ,|
veyyâvaccam, sabatthâ ca, abhikkhukâvâsena ca,
chattam, yânañ ca, saṃghânam, alamkâram, gandha-
vâsitam,|

bhikkhunî, sikkhamânâ ca, sâmaṇeri, gihiniyâ,

45 asaṃkacchikâ : âpattî cattârisâ catuttari,|

kâyena na vâcâcittena, kâyacittena na vâcato,
dvisamutthânîkâ sabbe samâ elakalomakâ.|

elakalomasamutthânam niṭṭhitam.

pad'-aññatra, asammata, tathâ atthamgutena ca,

- tiracchānavijjā dve vuttā, anokāse ca pucchanaḥ : |
 satta sikkhāpadā ete vācā na kāyacittato,
 vācācittena jāyanti na tu kāyena jāyare :
 dvisamuṭṭhānikā sabbe padasodhammasadisā. |
 padasodhammasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 addhāna-nāvaṃ, paṇitaṃ, mātugāmena, saṃhara,
 dhaññaṃ, nimantitā c' eva, aṭṭha ca pāṭidesani : |
 sikkhā pannarasā ete kāyā na vācā na manā,
 50 kāyavācāya jāyanti na te cittena jāyare, |
 kāyācittena jāyanti na te jāyanti vācato,
 kāyavācāya cittena : samuṭṭhānā catubbidhā
 paññattā buddhaññaṇena addhānena sahā samā. |
 addhānasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 theyyasatthaṃ, upassutiṃ, sūpaṃ viññāpanena ca,
 ratti, channañ ca, okāsaṃ, ete byūhena sattamaṃ : |
 kāyācittena jāyanti na te jāyanti vācato,
 tihi dvārehi jāyanti, dvisamuṭṭhānikā ime
 theyyasatthasamuṭṭhānā desitādiccabandhunā. |
 theyyasatthasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 chattapāṇissa saddhammaṃ na desceti tathāgatā,
 evaṃ eva daṇḍapāṇissa, sattha-āvudhapāṇinaṃ, |
 pādūka'-upāhanā, yānā, seyyā, pallatthikāya ca,
 55 vetṭhit'-ogunṭhito c' eva : ekādasam anūnakā |
 vācācittena jāyanti na te jāyanti kāyato,
 sabbe ekasamuṭṭhānā summatā dhammadesane. |
 dhammadesanasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 bhūtaṃ kāyena jāyati na vācāya na cittato,
 vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyā na ca cittato, |
 kāyavācāya jāyati na tu jāyati cittato,
 bhūtārocanaḥ nāma tihi ṭhānehi jāyati. |
 bhūtārocanasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 cori vācāya cittena na taṃ jāyati kāyato,
 jāyati tihi dvārehi corivutṭhāpanaṃ idaṃ,
 akataṃ dvisamuṭṭhānaṃ dhammarājena bhāsitaṃ. |
 corivutṭhāpanasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 ananuññātaṃ vācāya na kāyā na ca cittato,
 60 jāyati kāyavācāya na taṃ jāyati cittato, |
 jāyati vācācittena na taṃ jāyati kāyato,

jāyati tīhi dvārehi akataṃ catuṭṭhānikaṃ |
 ananuññātasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.
 samuṭṭhānaṃ hi saṃkhepaṃ dasa tīṇi sudesitaṃ
 asammohakaraṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ nettidhammānulomikaṃ :
 dhārayanto imaṃ viññū samuṭṭhāne na muyhatīti.

Samuṭṭhānasāsasaṃkhepaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

IV.

Kati âpattiyo, kati âpattikkhandhâ, kati vinîtavatthûni, k. agâravâ, k. gâravâ, k. vinîtavatthûni, k. vipattiyo, k. âpattisamuṭṭhânâ, k. vivâdamûlâni, k. anuvâdamûlâni, k. sâraṇiyâ dhammâ, k. bhedakaravatthûni, k. adhikaraṇâni, k. samathâ.

pañca âpattiyo, pañca âpattikkhandhâ, pañca vinîtavatthûni, satta âpattiyo, satta âpattikkhandhâ, satta vinîtavatthûni, cha agâravâ, cha gâravâ, cha vinîtavatthûni, catasso vipattiyo, cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâ, cha vivâdamûlâni, cha anuvâdamûlâni, cha sâraṇiyâ dhammâ, aṭṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni, cattâri adhikaraṇâni, satta samathâ. ||1||

tattha katamâ pañca âpattiyo. pārâjikâpatti saṃghâdisesâpatti pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâpatti, imâ pañca âpattiyo. ||2||

tattha katame pañca âpattikkhandhâ. pārâjikâpattikkhandho . . . dukkaṭâpattikkhandho, ime pañca âpattikkhandhâ. ||3||

tattha katamâni pañca vinîtavatthûni. pañcahi âpattikkhandhehi ârati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyâ akaraṇaṃ anajjhâpatti velâ anatikkamo setughâto, imâni pañca vinîtavatthûni. ||4||

tattha katamâ satta âpattiyo. pārâjikâpatti saṃghâdisesâp. thullaccayâp. pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâp. dubbhâsitâp., imâ satta âpattiyo. ||5||

tattha katame satta âpattikkhandhâ. pārâjikâpattikkhandho . . . dubbhâsitâpattikkhandho, ime satta âpattikkhandhâ. ||6||

tattha katamâni satta vinîtavatthûni. sattahi âpattikkhandhehi ârati . . . setughâto, imâni satta vinîtavatthûni. ||7||

tattha katame cha agāravā. buddhe agāravo, dhamme agāravo, saṃghe ag., sikkhāya ag., appamāde ag., paṭi-santhāre agāravo, ime cha agāravā. ||8||

tattha katame cha gāravā. buddhe gāravo . . . paṭi-santhāre gāravo, ime cha gāravā. ||9||

tattha katamāni cha vinitavattḥūni. chahi agāravehi āraṭi . . . setughāto, imāni cha vinitavattḥūni. ||10||

tattha katamāni catasso vipattiyo. silavipatti ācārav, ditṭhiv. ājivavipatti, imā catasso vipattiyo. ||11||

tattha katame cha āpattisamuṭṭhānā. atth' āpatti kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, atth' āpatti vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, atth' āpatti kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, atth' āpatti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, atth' āpatti vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, atth' āpatti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ime cha āpattisamuṭṭhānā. ||12||

tattha katamāni cha vivādamūlāni. idha bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhi. yo so bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhi so satthari pi agāravo viharati appatisso . . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14, 3 down to the end of that paragraph. The word 'bhikkhave' is here constantly omitted) . . . evam etassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatiṃ anavassavo hoti. imāni cha vivādamūlāni. ||13||

tattha katamāni cha anuvādamūlāni. idha bhikkhu kodhano . . . (this is identical with the last paragraph, reading 'anuvāda' instead of 'vivāda') imāni cha anuvādamūlāni. ||14||

tattha katame cha sārāṇiyā dhammā. idha bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacārisu āvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo sārāṇiyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṃgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ . . . mettaṃ manokammaṃ . . . saṃvattati. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā antamaso pattapariyāpannamattam pi tathārūpehi lābhehi appatīvi-bhattabhogī hoti silavantehi sabrahmacārihi sādāraṇa-bhogī, ayam pi dhammo . . . saṃvattati. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu yāni tāni silāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatṭhāni samā-

dhisamvattanikāni tathârûpesu silesu silasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu yāyaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya tathârûpāya diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. ime cha sâraṇiṃyā dhammā. || 15 ||

- tattha katamāni atṭhārasa bhedakaravattḥūni. idha bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . (= Mahavāgga, X. 5, 4) . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imāni atṭhārasa bhedakaravattḥūni. || 16 ||

tattha katamāni cattāri adhikaraṇāni. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. imāni cattāri adhikaraṇāni. || 17 ||

tattha katame satta samathā. sammukkhāvinayo sativinayo amūlḥavinayo paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ yebbhuyyasikā tassapāpiyyasikā tiṇavattḥārako. ime satta samathā. || 18 ||

katipucchāvāraṃ nitṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

āpatti, āpattikkhandhā, vinitā, sattadhā puna,
vinit'-āgāravā c' eva, gāravā mūlam eva ca, |
puna vinitā, vipatti, samuṭṭhānaṃ, vivādanā,
anuvādā, sâraṇiṃyaṃ, bhed'-ādhikaraṇena ca,
satt' eva samathā vuttā : padā sattarasa ime 'ti. || 1 ||

paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena pārājikaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : na hīti vattaḃbaṃ. saṃghādisesaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti vattaḃbaṃ. thullaccayaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti vattaḃbaṃ. pācittiyaṃ . . . pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . dukkaṭaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti vattaḃbaṃ. dubbhāsitaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : na hīti vattaḃbaṃ. || 1 ||

duṭṭiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (see § 1) . . . pācittiyaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti vattaḃbaṃ. pāṭidesaniyaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : na hīti vattaḃbaṃ. dukkaṭaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti vattaḃbaṃ. dubbhāsitaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : na hīti vattaḃbaṃ. || 2 ||

tatiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (= § 1). || 3 ||

catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena pārājikam āpajjeyyā 'ti :
siyā 'ti vattabbam. saṃghādisesaṃ . . . (= § 1). || 4 ||

pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (= § 4) . . . pāṭi-
desaniyam āpajjeyyā 'ti : na hiti vattabbam. dukkaṭam
āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti vattabbam. dubbhāsitaṃ āpajjeyyā
'ti : siyā 'ti vattabbam. || 5 ||

chaṭṭhena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (= § 4). || 6 ||

chaāpattisamuṭṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ paṭhamam. || 2 ||

paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena pañca āpattiyo āpajjati.
bhikkhu kappiyasaññi saññācīkāya kuṭim karoti adesita-
vatthukam pamānātikkantaṃ sārambhaṃ aparikkamaṇaṃ,
payoge dukkaṭam, ekaṃ piṇḍaṃ anāgato āpatti thullacca-
yassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgato āpatti saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu
kappiyasaññi vikāle bhojanaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
bhikkhu kappiyasaññi aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragha-
raṃ pavittihāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā
sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjati, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa.
paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati.
tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti,
sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katīhi āpattikkhandhehi
saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhā-
nehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhi-
karaṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katīhi samathehi sammanti.
tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā
sīlavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhā-
naṃ pañcāhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā saṃghādisesā-
pattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pā-
cittiyāp. siyā pāṭidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.
channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena sam-
uṭṭhanti kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato. catunnaṃ
adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. sattannaṃ samathānaṃ
tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvīnayaṇa ca paṭiññā-
takaraṇaṇa ca, siyā sammukhāvīnayaṇa ca tiṇavathārakena
ca. || 1 ||

duṭṭiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati āpattiyo āpajjati. duṭṭi-
yena āp. catasso āp. āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi samādi-

yati kuṭiṃ me karoṭhā 'ti, tassa kuṭiṃ karonti adesitavattukam pamāṇātikkaṇṇaṃ sārambhaṃ aparikkamaṇaṃ, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ekaṃ piṇḍaṃ anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi anupasampannaṃ padaso dhammaṃ vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dutiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ kati . . . (see § 1) . . . katihi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgaḥitā siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti vācato samuṭṭhanti na kāyato na cittato. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ tihi samathehi sammanti . . . (§ 1) . . . tiṇavattāharakena ca. ||2||

tatiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi samvidahitvā kuṭiṃ karoti adesitavattukam pamāṇātikkaṇṇaṃ sārambhaṃ aparikkamaṇaṃ, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ekaṃ piṇḍaṃ anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi bhikkhunivā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjati, āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. tatiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ kati . . . katihi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ dve vipattiyo . . . sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgaḥitā siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pāṭidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattāharakena c. ||3||

catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, āp. pārājikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi saññācikāya kuṭiṃ

karoti adesitavattthukam pamāṇātikkaṇṭam sārambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi vikāle bhojanam bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā anta-ragharam pavitṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjati, āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhānam chahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pāṭidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vāceto. catunnam adhikarāṇānam . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 4 ||

pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu pāpiccho icchāpakato asantam abhūtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapati, āp. pārājikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi samādiyati kuṭim me karoṭhā 'ti, tassa kuṭim karonti adesitavattthukam pamāṇātikkaṇṭam sārambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi anupasampannam padaso dhammam vāceti, āp. pācittiyassa. na khumsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo na mañkam kattukāmo dāvakamyatā hinena hīnam vadeti, āp. dubbhāsītassa. pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhānam chahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāp. siyā dubbhāsītāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti vāceto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato. catunnam adhikarāṇānam . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 5 ||

chatṭhena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu samvidahitvā bhaṇḍam avaharati, āp. pārā-

jikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi samvidahitvā kuṭim karoti adeseṭṭavattukam pamāṇātikkaṇṭam sarambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. samghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi bhikkhuniyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjati, āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. ohaṭṭhena āpattisamutṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattiṇam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhānam chahi . . . (see § 4) . . . siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. chaṇnam āpattisamutṭhānānam ekena samutṭhānena samutṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavattihārakena cā 'ti. || 6 ||

chaāpattisamutṭhānānam katāpattivāram niṭṭhitam
dutiyaṃ. || 3 ||

samutṭhānā kāyikā anantadassinā akkhātā lokahitena
vivekadassinā,

āpattiyo tena samutṭhitā kati: pucchāmi taṃ brūhi
vibhaṅgakovida.|

samutṭhānā kāyikā anantadassinā akkhātā lokahitena
vivekadassinā,

āpattiyo tena samutṭhitā pañca: etan te akkhāmi vi-
bhaṅgakovida.|

samutṭhānā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . brūhi vibhaṅga-
kovida.|

samutṭhānā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . samutṭhitā ca-
tasso: etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅgakovida.|

samutṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . |

samutṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . samutṭhitā
pañca . . . |

samutṭhānā kāyikā mānasikā . . . cha . . . |

samutṭhānā vācasikā mānasikā . . . cha . . . |

samutṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā mānasikā anantadassinā
akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,

āpattiyo tena samutṭhitā kati: pucchāmi taṃ brūhi vi-
bhaṅgakovida.|

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā mānasikā anantadassinā
akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,
āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā cha : etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅga-
kovidā 'ti. |

āpattisamuṭṭhānakathā niṭṭhitā tatiyā. || 4 ||

sīlavipattipaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sīlavipattipaccayā
catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuni jānaṃ pārājikaṃ.
dhammaṃ paṭicchādeti āpatti pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchā-
deti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ paṭicchādeti
āp. pācittiyassa, attano duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādeti āp.
dukkatassa. sīlavipattipaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati.
tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā
āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīla-
vipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ
catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhan-
dhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpatti-
kkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhā-
nena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti.
catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 1 ||

ācāravipattipaccayā kati . . . ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati: ācā-
ravipattiṃ paṭicchādeti āpatti dukkaṭassa. ācāravipattipac-
cayā imaṃ ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati. sā āpatti catunnaṃ vipatti-
ṇaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajati — pa — sattannaṃ samathānaṃ
katīhi samathehi sammanti. sā āpatti catunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ
ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajati ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpatti-
kkhandhānaṃ ekena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā dukkaṭā-
pattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samu-
ṭṭhānena samuṭṭhātī kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhātī.
catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. sattannaṃ sama-
thānaṃ tihi samathehi sammanti . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 2 ||

diṭṭhivipattipaccayā kati . . . dve āpattiyo āpajjati: pāpi-
kāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati
ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa.
diṭṭhivipattipaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo
catunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo ca-
tunnaṃ vipattiṇaṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāravipattiṃ.
sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃga-

hitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||3||

Ājivavipattipaccayā kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati: ājiva-hetu ājivakāraṇā pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapati āp. pārājikassa. ājivahetu ājivakāraṇā sañcaritaṃ samāpajjati āp. saṃghādisesassa. ājivahetu ājivakāraṇā yo te vihāre vasati so bhikkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijānantassa āp. thullaccayassa. ājivahetu ājivakāraṇā bhikkhu paṇṭabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati āp. pācittiyassa. ājivahetu ājivakāraṇā bhikkhuni paṇṭabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. ājivahetu ājivakāraṇā sūpaṃ vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati āp. dukkaṭassa. ājivavipattipaccayā imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattīṃ siyā ācāra-vipattīṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ chahi . . . (see chap. 3, § 4) . . . siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato, siyā vācato s. na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca s. na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||4||

vipattipaccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ. ||5||

vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā dve āpattiyo āpajjati: upasampannaṃ omasati āp. pācittiyassa, anupasampannaṃ omasati āp. dukkaṭassa. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ ekaṃ vipattīṃ bhajanti ācāra-vipattīṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na

vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||1||

anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā kati . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamseti āp. saṃghādisesassa, amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti āp. pācittiyassa, amūlikāya ācāravipattiya anuddhamseti āp. dukkaṭassa. anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ tihi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||2||

āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā kati . . . catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuni jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicchādeti āp. pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchādeti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ paṭicchādeti āp. pācittiyassa, ācāravipattiṃ paṭicchādeti āp. dukkaṭassa. āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||3||

kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhuni yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati, nattiya dukkaṭaṃ, dvihi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pārājikassa. bheda-kānuvattakā bhikkhū yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti āpatti saṃghādisesassa. pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati āp. pācitti-

yassa. kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ dve . . . sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāp. siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavathārakena ca. ||4||

ṭhapetvā satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe avasesā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katilhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katilhi samuṭṭhānchi samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, satannaṃ samathānaṃ katilhi samathehi sammanti. ṭhapetvā satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe avasesā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ na katamaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katamena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katamena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katamena samathena sammanti. taṃ kissa hetu. ṭhapetvā satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandho na' atth' aññā āpattiyo 'ti. ||5||6||

adhikaraṇapaccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam.

anantarapeyyālam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

katipucchā, samuṭṭhānā, katāpatti tath' eva ca,
samuṭṭhānā, vipatti ca, tathādhikaraṇena cā 'ti.

vivādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgamaṃ, kati ṭhānāni, kati vatthūni, kati bhūmiyo, kati hetū, kati mūlāni, katilhi ākārehi vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ katilhi samathehi sammati.

anuvādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgamaṃ . . . (*instead of vivadati read anuvadati.*)

āpattādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgamaṃ . . . (*read āpattiṃ āpajjati.*)

kiccādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgamaṃ . . . (*read kiccaṃ jāyati.*) ||1||

vivādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgaman ti lobho pubbaṃgamo doso pubbaṃgamo moho p. alobho p. adoso p. amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhānānīti aṭṭhārasa bheda karavattḥūni ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti aṭṭhārasa bheda karavattḥūni vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti aṭṭh. bhed. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti dvādasa mūlāni. kaṭiḥ' ākārehi vivadatīti dvīh' ākārehi vivadati dhammaditṭhi vā adhammaditṭhi vā. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ kaṭiḥi samathehi sammatīti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ dvīhi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca ye-bhuyyasikāya ca. ||2||

anuvādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṃgaman ti lobho . . . amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhānānīti catasso vipattiyo ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti catasso vipattiyo vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti cat. vip. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti cuddasa mūlāni. kaṭiḥ' ākārehi anuvadatīti dvīh' ākārehi anuvadati vatthuto vā āpattito vā. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ kaṭiḥi . . . catūhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca sativīnayaṇa ca amūlāvinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca. ||3||

āpattādhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhānānīti satta āpattikkhandhā ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti satta āpattikkhandhā vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti satta āp. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū . . . tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti cha āpattisamuttṭhānāni mūlāni. kaṭiḥ' ākārehi . . . chah' ākārehi āpattim āpajjati alajjitā aññānatā kukkucapakatattā akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā satisammosā. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kaṭiḥi . . . tihi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakarāṇena ca tiṇa-vatthārakena ca. ||4||

kiccādhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbaṃgamo. kati ṭhānānīti cattāri kammāni ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti cattāri kammāni vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti cattāri kammāni bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū . . . tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti ekaṃ mūlaṃ saṃgho. kaṭiḥ' ākārehi kiccaṃ jāyatīti dvīh' ākārehi kiccaṃ jāyati ñattito vā apalokanato vā. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ kaṭiḥi samathehi sammatīti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ekena samathena sammati sammukhāvinayena. ||5||

kati samathâ. satta samathâ, sammukkhâvinayo sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ yebhuyyasikâ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavattḥârako, ime satta samathâ. siyâ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvaseṇa pariyâyena. siyâ 'ti. kathaṃ ca siyâ. vivādâdhikaraṇassa dve samathâ, anuvādâdhikaraṇassa cattâro samathâ, âpattâdhikaraṇassa tayo samathâ, kiccâdhikaraṇassa eko samatho. evaṃ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvaseṇa pariyâyena. ||6||

pariyâyavâraṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||7||

kati samathâ vivādâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ, kati samathâ vivādâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ. kati samathâ anuvādâdhikaraṇassa . . . âpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . kiccâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ.

dve samathâ vivādâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukkhâvinayo yebhuyyasikâ. pañca samathâ vivādâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavattḥârako.

cattâro samathâ anuvādâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukkhâvinayo sativin. amûlḥavin. tassapâpiyyasikâ. tayo samathâ anuvādâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tiṇavattḥârako.

tayo samathâ âpattâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukkhâvinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tiṇavattḥârako. cattâro samathâ âpattâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ sativ. amûlḥav. tassapâpiyyasikâ.

eko samatho kiccâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇo sammukkhâvinayo. cha samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ sativ. amûlḥav. paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavattḥârako.

sâdhâraṇavâraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamaṃ. ||8||

kati samathâ vivādâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ vivādâdhikaraṇassa aññabhâgiyâ. kati samathâ anuvādâdhikaraṇassa . . . âpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . kiccâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa aññabhâgiyâ.

dve samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ . . . (=chap. 8; *instead of sâdhâraṇa and asâdhâraṇa read tabbhâgiya and aññabhâgiya*).

tabbhâgiyavâraṃ niṭṭhitam atthamam. ||9||

samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ. siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, siyâ samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ.

katham siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, katham siyâ s. s. asâdhâraṇâ.

yebhuyyasikâ sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇâ, sativinayassa amûlḥavinayassa paṭiññâtakaraṇassa tassapâpiyyasikâya tiṇavattthâraṇakassa asâdhâraṇâ.

sativinayo sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, amûlḥavinayassa paṭiññ. tassap. tiṇav. yebh. asâdhâraṇo.

amûlḥavinayo sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, paṭiññâtakaraṇassa tassap. tiṇav. yebh. sativ. asâdhâraṇo.

paṭiññâtakaraṇam sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇam, tassapâpiyyasikâya tiṇav. yebh. sativ. amûlḥavinayassa asâdhâraṇam.

tassapâpiyyasikâ sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇâ, tiṇavattthâraṇakassa yebh. sativ. amûlḥ. paṭiññâtakaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ.

tiṇavattthârako sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, yebhuyyasikâya sativ. amûlḥ. paṭiññ. tassapâpiyyasikâya asâdhâraṇo.

evam siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, evam siyâ samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ.

samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇavâraṃ niṭṭhitam navamam. ||10||

samathâ samathassa tabbhâgiyâ, samathâ samathassa aññabhâgiyâ. siyâ . . . (=chap. 10; *instead of sâdhâraṇa and asâdhâraṇa read tabbhâgiya and aññabhâgiya*.)

samathâ samathassa tabbhâgiyavâraṃ niṭṭhitam dasamam. ||11||

samatho sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo samatho. samatho yebhuyyasikâ, yebhuyyasikâ samatho. samatho

sativinayo . . . amûlḥavinayo . . . paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ . . .
tassapāpiyyasikā . . . tiṇavatthārako, tiṇavatthārako samatho.

yebhuyyasikā sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ
tassapāpiyyasikā tiṇavatthārako, ime samathā samathā no
sammukhāvinayo, sammukhāvinayo samatho c' eva sammukhāvinayo ca.

sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ tassapāpiyyasikā
tiṇavatthārako sammukhāvinayo, ime samathā samathā
no yebhuyyasikā, yebhuyyasikā samatho c' eva yebhuyyasikā ca.

.
sammukhāvinayo yebhuyyasikā sativinayo amûlḥavinayo
paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ tassapāpiyyasikā, ime samathā samathā no
tiṇavatthārako, tiṇavatthārako samatho c' eva tiṇavatthārako ca.

samathasammukhāvinayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam ekādasamaṃ. ||12||

vinayo sammukhāvinayo, sammukhāvinayo vinayo . . .
vinayo tiṇavatthārako, tiṇavatthārako vinayo.

vinayo siyā sammukhāvinayo siyā na sammukhāvinayo.
sammukhāvinayo vinayo c' eva sammukhāvinayo ca.

vinayo siyā yebhuyyasikā . . . sativinayo . . . amûlḥavinayo . . .
paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapāpiyyasikā . . .
tiṇavatthārako, siyā na tiṇavatthārako. tiṇavatthārako vinayo
c' eva tiṇavatthārako ca.

vinayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam dvādasamaṃ. ||13||

sammukhāvinayo kusalo akusalo abyākato. yebhuyyasikā
kusalā akusalā abyākatā . . . , . . . tiṇavatthārako
kusalo akusalo abyākato.

sammukhāvinayo siyā kusalo siyā abyākato, n' atthi
sammukhāvinayo akusalo. yebhuyyasikā siyā kusalā siyā
akusalā siyā abyākatā. sativinayo . . . amûlḥavinayo . . .
paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapāpiyyasikā . . . tiṇavatthārako
siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā abyākato.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ akusalaṃ abyākatam. anuvā-
dādhikaraṇaṃ . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiecādhikaraṇaṃ
kusalaṃ akusalaṃ abyākatam.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā abyākataṃ. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . siyā abyākataṃ. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā abyākataṃ, n' atthi āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā abyākataṃ.

kusalavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ terasamaṃ. ||14||

yattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amūlḥavinayo . . . paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapāpiyyasikā . . . tiṇavatthārako labbhati.

yattha sativinayo labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha sativinayo labbhati. na tattha amūlḥavinayo . . . (comp. chap. 10).

.
yattha tiṇavatthārako labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha tiṇavatthārako labbhati. na tattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati, na tattha sativinayo . . . amūlḥavinayo . . . paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapāpiyyasikā labbhati. ||1||

yattha yebhuyyasikā tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha yebhuyyasikā. na tattha sativinayo, na tattha . . . (see § 1. Omit here the word labbhati).

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha sativinayo. na tattha . . .

sammukhāvinayaṃ kâtûna mûlaṃ — la —.

yattha tiṇavatthārako tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha tiṇavatthārako, na tattha yebhuyyasikā . . . na tattha tassapāpiyyasikā.

cakkapeyyālaṃ. yatthavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ cuddasamaṃ. ||15||

yasmaṃ samaye sammukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasammati, yattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amūlḥavinayo . . . tiṇavatthārako labbhati.

yasmiṃ samaye sammukkhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca
adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasammati, yattha . . .

.....
yasmiṃ samaye sammukkhāvinayena ca tiṇavattthārakena ca
adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasammati, yattha tiṇavattthārako labbhati
tatttha sammukkhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukkhāvinayo
labbhati tatttha tiṇavattthārako labbhati. na tatttha yebhuyya-
sikā labbhati, na tatttha sativinayo labbhati, . . . na tatttha
tassapāpiyyasikā labbhati.

samayuvāraṃ niṭṭhitam pannarasamaṃ. ||16||

adhikaraṇaṃ ti vā samathā 'ti vā ime dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā
udāhu visaṃsaṭṭhā labbhā ca paṇ' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ
vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun ti.
adhikaraṇaṃ ti vā samathā 'ti vā ime dhammā visaṃsaṭṭhā
no saṃsaṭṭhā, labbhā ca . . . paññāpetun ti: so mā h' evan
ti 'ssa vacaniyo. adhikaraṇaṃ ti vā samathā 'ti vā ime
dhammā saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā, no ca labbhā imesaṃ
dhammānaṃ vin. vin. nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetum. tam kissa
hetu. nanu vuttam bhagavatā: cattār' imāni bhikkhave
adhikaraṇāni satta samathā. adhikaraṇaṃ samathehi sam-
manti, samathā adhikaraṇehi sammanti. evaṃ ime dhammā
saṃsaṭṭhā no visaṃsaṭṭhā no ca labbhā . . . paññāpetun ti.

saṃsaṭṭhavāraṃ niṭṭhitam soḷasamaṃ. ||17||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ kaṭihi samathehi sammati. anuvādā-
dhikaraṇaṃ . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ
kaṭihi samathehi sammati.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ dvīhi samathehi sammati sammukkhā-
vinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ catūhi
samathehi sammati sammukkhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca
amūḷhavinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca. āpattādhikara-
ṇaṃ tihi s. s. sammukkhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca
tiṇavattthārakena ca. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ekena samathena
sammati sammukkhāvinayena.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ aṇihi samathehi sammati sama-
thehi sammanti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ
ca pañcāhi s. s. sammukkhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca
sativinayena ca amūḷhavinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṇ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kaṭihi . . . catûhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kaṭihi . . . dvihi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṇ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kaṭihi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kaṭihi . . . catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kaṭihi . . . tihi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṇ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṇ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kaṭihi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṇ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kaṭihi . . . pañcavihi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṇ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kaṭihi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṇ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṇ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṇ ca kaṭihi . . . sattahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

sammativâraṇaṇ niṭṭhitam sattarasamaṇ. ||18||

vivádâdhikaraṇaṇ kaṭihi samathehi sammati kaṭihi samathehi na sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṇ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṇ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṇ kaṭihi samathehi sammati kaṭihi samathehi na sammati.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṇ dvihi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca, pañcavihi samathehi na sammati sativinayena ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññâtak. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṇ catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca, tihi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇaṇ tihi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, catûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca.

kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ekena s. s. sammukkhāvinayena, chahi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi samathehi sammanti katīhi samathehi na sammanti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukkhāvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca tassap. ca, dvīhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

- vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . catūhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, tīhi s. na s. sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca tass. ca.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . dvīhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca, pañcahi s. na s. sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tass. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuyyasikāya.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . catūhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca tassap. ca, tīhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . tīhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, catūhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca tassap. ca.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . pañcahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca tassap. ca, dvīhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuyyasikāya.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca katīhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca. sammanti-na-sammanti-vāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ aṭṭhārasamaṃ. ||19||

samathā samathehi sammanti, samathā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, adhikaraṇā samathehi s., adhikaraṇā adhikaraṇehi s.

siyā samathā samathehi sammanti, siyā samathā samathehi na sammanti, siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi s., siyā s. a. na s., siyā adhikaraṇā samathehi s., siyā a. s. na s., siyā adhikaraṇā adhikaraṇehi s., siyā a. a. na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyā samathā samathehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyā samathā samathehi na sammanti. yebhuyyasikā sammukhāvinayena sammati, sativinayena na sammati, amūlḥavinayena na sammati, paṭiññātakaraṇena . . . tassapāpiyyasikāya . . . tiṇavatthārakena na sammati. sativinayo sammukhāvinayena sammati, amūlḥavinayena . . . (comp. IV. 10) . . . tiṇavatthārako sammukhāvinayena sammati, yebhuyyasikāya na sammati, sativinayena . . . amūlḥavinayena . . . paṭiññātakaraṇena . . . tassapāpiyyasikāya na sammati. evaṃ siyā samathā samathehi sammanti, evaṃ siyā samathā samathehi na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi na sammanti. sammukhāvinayo vivādādhikaraṇena sammati, anuvādādhikaraṇena na sammati, āpattādhikaraṇena na s., kiccādhikaraṇena sammati. yebhuyyasikā vivādādhikaraṇena s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādhik. na sammati. sativinayo vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpattādh. na s., kiccādh. na sammati. amūlḥavinayo vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādh. na sammati. paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. s., kiccādh. na sammati. tassapāpiyyasikā vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādh. na sammati. tiṇavatthārako vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādh. na sammati. evaṃ siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evaṃ siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyā adhikaraṇā samathehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyā adhikaraṇā samathehi na sammanti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ sammukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca sammati, sativinayena ca amūlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ sammukh. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca tassap. ca sammati, yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ sammukh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca tassap. ca na sammati. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ sammukh. sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amūlḥ. ca paṭiññ.

ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. evaṃ siyā adhikaraṇā samathehi sammanti, evaṃ siyā a. s. na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyā adhikaraṇā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyā a. a. na sammanti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ vivādādhikaraṇena na sammati, anuvādādhikaraṇena na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādhikaraṇena sammati. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuv. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādhikaraṇena sammati. evaṃ siyā adhikaraṇā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evaṃ siyā adh. adh. na sammanti.

chāpi samathā cattāro pi adhikaraṇā sammukkhāvinayena sammanti, sammukkhāvinayo kenaci sammati.

samathādhikaraṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam ūnavāsitaṃ. ||20||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ samutṭhāpeti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ na katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ samutṭhāpeti, api ca vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathā kathaṃ viya. idha bhikkhū vivadanti dhammo 'ti vā adhammo 'ti vā vinayo 'ti vā avinayo 'ti vā . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idaṃ vuccati vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivādādhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamāno anuvadati, anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ. anuvadamāno āpattiṃ āpajjati, āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. tāya āpattiyā saṃgho kammaṃ karoti, kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . (*as before*) . . . api ca anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathā kathaṃ viya. idha bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ anuvadanti . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idaṃ vuccati anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ. anuvādādhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamāno . . . (*as before*) . . . evaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

āpattādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . api ca āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathā kathaṃ viya. pañca pi āpattikkhandhā . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idaṃ vuccati āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. āpattādhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivada-

māno . . . evaṃ āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

kiccādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . api ca kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathā katham viya. yā saṃghassa kiccayatā . . . (Cullav. I. 1.) . . . idaṃ vuccati kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. kiccādhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamāno . . . evaṃ kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā cattāro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

samuṭṭhāpanavāraṃ nīhitam visatimaṃ. ||21||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ bhajati, katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ upanissitam, katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ pariyāpannaṃ, katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitaṃ. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ bhajati . . . katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitaṃ.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ vivādādhikaraṇaṃ bhajati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ upanissitam, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ pariyāpannaṃ, vivādādhikaraṇena saṃgahitaṃ. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ bhajati . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇena saṃgahitaṃ.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathānaṃ kati samathe bhajati, kati samathe upanissitam, kati samathe pariyāpannaṃ, katihi samathehi saṃgahitaṃ, katihi samathehi sammati. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathānaṃ kati samathe bhajati . . . katihi samathehi sammati.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathānaṃ dve samathe bhajati, dve samathe upanissitam, dve samathe pariyāpannaṃ, dvihi samathehi saṃgahitaṃ, dvihi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathānaṃ cattāro samathe bhajati . . . catihi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca amūlavinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathānaṃ tayo samathe bhajati . . . tihi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena

ca tiṇavattthārakena ca. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathānaṃ ekaṃ samathaṃ bhajati . . . ekena samathena sammati sammukhāvinayenā 'ti. || 22 ||

Samathabhedam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

adhikaraṇaṃ pariyāpannaṃ, sādharmaṇā ca, bhāgiyā,
samathā sādharmaṇikā samathassa, tabbhāgiyā,
samathā sammukhā c' eva, vinayena, kusalena ca,
yattha, samaya-saṃsaṭṭhā, sammanti, na sammanti ca,
samathādhikaraṇaṃ c' eva, samutṭhānaṃ, bhajanti cā 'ti.

V.

Upasampadam pucchissam sanidānam saniddesam, sam-
 ukkaṭṭhapadānam kati āpattiyo. upasampadam vissajjissam
 sanidānam saniddesam, samukkaṭṭhapadānam dve āpatti-
 yo. ||1||

uposatham pucchissam sanidānam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||2||
 vassupanāyikam pucchissam sanidānam . . . ekā āpatti. ||3||
 pavāraṇam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||4||
 cammasaññuttam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||5||
 bhesajjam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||6||
 kaṭṭhinakam . . . na katamā āpatti. ||7||
 cīvarasaññuttam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||8||
 Campeyyakam . . . ekā āpatti. ||9||
 Kosambakam . . . ekā āpatti. ||10||
 kammakāḥandhakam . . . ekā āpatti. ||11||
 pārivāsikam . . . ekā āpatti. ||12||
 samuccayam . . . ekā āpatti. ||13||
 samatham . . . dve āpattiyo. ||14||
 khuddakuvattukam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||15||
 senāsanam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||16||
 saṃghabhedam . . . dve āpattiyo. ||17||
 samācāram . . . ekā āpatti. ||18||
 ṭhapanam . . . ekā āpatti. ||19||
 bhikkhunīkhandhakam . . . dve āpattiyo. ||20||
 pañcasatikam . . . na katamā āpatti. ||21||
 sattasatikam . . . na katamā āpattitī. ||22||

Khandhakupucchāvāram niṭṭhitam paṭhamam. tass'
 uddānam :

upasampad', ūposatho, vassupanāyika-pavāraṇā,
 camma-bhesajja-kaṭṭhinā, cīvaram, Campeyyakena ca,
 Kosambikkhandhakam, kammam, pārivāsi-samuccayā,
 samatha-khuddakā, senā, saṃghabhedam, samācāro,
 ṭhapanam, bhikkhunīnañ ca, pañca-sattasatena cā 'ti. |

VI.

Āpattikarā dhammā jānitabbā; anāpattikarā dhammā jāni
tabbā; āpatti jānitabbā; anāpatti j.; lahukā āpatti j.;
garukā āpatti j.; sāvasesā āpatti j.; anavasesā āpatti j.;
duṭṭhullā āpatti j.; aduṭṭhullā āpatti j.; sappatikammā
āpatti j.; appatikammā āpatti j.; desanāgāminī āpatti j.;
adesanāgāminī āpatti j.; antarāyikā āpatti j.; anantarāyikā
āpatti j.; sāvajjapaññatti āp. j.; anavajjapaññatti āp. j.;
kiriya samuṭṭhitā āp. j.; akiriya samuṭṭhitā āp. j.; kiri-
yākiriya samuṭṭhitā āp. j.; pubbāpatti j.; aparāpatti j.;
pubbāpattinaṃ antarāpatti j.; aparāpattinaṃ antarāpatti
j.; desitā gaṇanūpagā āpatti j.; desitā na gaṇanūpagā āp. j.;
paññatti j.; unupaññatti j.; anuppannapaññatti j.; sabbattha-
paññatti j.; padesapaññatti j.; sādharmaṇapaññatti j.; asādhā-
raṇapaññatti j.; ekatopaññatti j.; ubhatopaññatti j.; thulla-
vajjā āpatti j.; athullavajjā āpatti j.; gihipaṭisaṃyuttā āpatti
j.; na gihipaṭisaṃyuttā āpatti j.; niyatā āp. j.; aniyatā āp.
j.; ādikaro puggalo jānitabbo; anādikaro puggalo jānitabbo;
adhicēpattiko puggalo j.; abhiñhāpattiko p. j.; codako p. j.;
euditako p. j.; adhammacodako p. j.; adhammacuditako p. j.;
dhammacodako p. j.; dhammacuditako p. j.; niyato p. j.;
aniyato p. j.; abhabbāpattiko p. j.; bhabbāpattiko p. j.;
ukkhittako p. j.; anukkhittako p. j.; nāsitako p. j.; anāsi-
tako p. j.; samānasamvāsako p. j.; asamānasamvāsako p. j.;
ṭhapanam jānitabban ti.

ekakaṃ nitṭhitam. tass'uddānam :

karā, āpatti, lahukā, sāvasesā ca, duṭṭhullā,
patikamma-desanā ca, antarā, vajja-kiriyaṃ,
kiriya-kiriya-pubbā, antarā, gaṇanūpagā,
paññatti, anānuppannā, sabbā, sādharmaṇā ca, ekato,

thulla-gihi-niyatā ca, ādi, adhicca, codako,
adhamma-dhamma-niyato, abhabb'-okkhitta-nāsītā,
samānaṃ, ṭhapaṇaṃ c'eva : udānaṃ ekako idan ti. ||I||

atth' āpatti saññāvimokkhā, atth' āpatti na saññāvimokkhā.
atth' āpatti laddhasamāpattikassa, atth' āpatti na laddhasamā-
pattikassa. a. ā. saddhammapaṭisaññuttā, a. ā. asaddhamma-
paṭisaññuttā. a. ā. saparikkhārapaṭisaññuttā, a. ā. parapari-
kkhārapaṭisaññuttā. a. ā. sapuggalapāṭisaññuttā, a. ā. para-
puggalapāṭisaññuttā. atthi saccaṃ bhaṇanto garukaṃ āpattiṃ
āpajjati musā bhaṇanto lahukaṃ, atthi musā bhaṇanto garu-
kaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati saccaṃ bhaṇanto lahukaṃ. atth' āpatti
bhūmigato āpajjati no vehāsagato, a. ā. vehāsagato āpajjati
no bhūmigato. a. ā. nikkhamanto āpajjati no pavisanto, a. ā.
pavisanto āpajjati no nikkhamanto. a. ā. ādiyanto āpajjati,
a. ā. anādiyanto āpajjati. a. ā. samādiyanto āpajjati, a. ā. na
samādiyanto āpajjati. a. ā. karonto . . . na karonto āpajjati.
a. ā. dento . . . na dento āpajjati. a. ā. paṭigraṇhanto . . . na paṭi-
graṇhanto āpajjati. a. ā. paribhogena . . . na paribhogena āpa-
jjati. a. ā. rattīṃ āpajjati no divā, a. ā. divā āpajjati no rattīṃ.
a. ā. aruṇugge . . . na aruṇugge āpajjati. a. ā. chindanto . . .
na chindanto āpajjati. a. ā. chādento . . . na chādento
āpajjati. a. ā. dhārento . . . na dhārento āpajjati. dve
uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca. dve pavāraṇā cā-
tuddasikā ca pannarasikā ca. dve kammāni apalokana-
kammaṃ ñattikammaṃ. aparāṇi pi dve kammāni ñatti-
dutyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. dve kammavattthūni
apalokanakammassa vatthu ñattikammassa vatthu. aparāṇi
pi dve kammavattthūni ñattidutyakammassa vatthu ñattica-
tutthakammassa vatthu. dve kammadosā apalokanakammassa
doso ñattikammassa doso. apare pi dve kammadosā ñattidu-
tiyakammassa doso ñatticatutthakammassa doso. dve kamma-
sampattiyo apalokanakammassa sampatti ñattikammassa sam-
patti. aparāpi dve kmmasampattiyo ñattidutyakammassa
sampatti ñatticatutthakammassa sampatti. dve nānāsaṃvā-
sakabhūmiyo attanā vā attānaṃ nānāsaṃvāsakaṃ karoti sam-
aggo vā naṃ saṃgho ukkhipati adassane vā appaṭikamme
vā appaṭinissagge vā. dve samānasamvāsakabhūmiyo attanā vā

attānaṃ samānasamvāsakaṃ karoti samaggo vā naṃ saṃgho
 ukkhittaṃ osāreti adassano vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge
 vā. dve pārājikā bhikkhūnaṃ ca bhikkhunīnaṃ ca. dve saṃ-
 ghādisesā, dve thullaccayā, dve pācittiyā, dve pāṭidesaniyā,
 dve dukkaṭā, dve dubbhāsītā bhikkhūnaṃ ca bhikkhunīnaṃ
 ca. satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhā. dvih' ākārehi
 saṃgho bhijjati kammaṇa vā salākagāhena vā. dve puggalā
 na upasampādetabbā addhānaḥiṇo aṅgaḥiṇo. apare pi dve
 puggalā na upasampādetabbā vatthuvipanno karaṇadukka-
 tako. apare pi dve puggalā na upasampādetabbā aparipūro
 saparipūro no ca yāceti. dvinnaṃ puggalānaṃ nissāya na
 vatthubbaṃ alajjissa ca bālussa ca. dvinnaṃ puggalānaṃ
 nissāyo na dātabbo alajjissa ca lajjino ca na yāceti. dvinnaṃ
 puggalānaṃ nissāyo dātabbo bālussa ca lajjissa ca yāceti.
 dve puggalā abhabbā āpattiṃ āpajjitum buddhā ca paccēka-
 buddhā ca. dve puggalā bhabbā āpattiṃ āpajjitum bhikkhū
 ca bhikkhuniyo ca. dve puggalā abhabbā sañcecca āpattiṃ
 āpajjitum bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca ariyapuggalā. dve
 puggalā bhabbā sañcecca āpattiṃ āpajjitum bhikkhū ca bhi-
 kkhuniyo ca puthujjanā. dve puggalā abhabbā sañcecca sā-
 tisāraṃ vatthum ajjhācaritum bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca ari-
 yapuggalā. dve puggalā bhabbā sañcecca sātisāraṃ vatthum
 ajjhācaritum, bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca puthujjanā. dve
 paṭikkosā kāyena vā paṭikkosati vācāya vā paṭikkosati. dve
 nissāraṇā atthi puggalo appatto nissāraṇaṃ taṃ ce saṃgho
 nissāreti ekacco sunissārito ekacco dunnissārito. dve osāraṇā
 atthi puggalo appatto osāraṇaṃ taṃ ce saṃgho osāreti ekacco
 sosārito ekacco dosārito. dve paṭiñṇā kāyena vā paṭijānāti
 vācāya vā paṭijānāti. dve paṭiggahā kāyena vā paṭigāṇhāti
 kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭigāṇhāti. dve paṭikkhepā kāyena
 vā paṭikkhipati vācāya vā paṭikkhipati. dve upaghātikā
 sikkhupaghātikā ca bhogupaghātikā ca. dve codanā kāyena
 vā codeti vācāya vā codeti. dve kaṭhinassa palibodhā āvāsa-
 palibodho ca cīvarapalibodho ca. dve kaṭhinassa apalibodhā
 āvāsaapalibodho ca cīvaraapalibodho ca. dve cīvarāni gaha-
 patikaṃ ca paṃsukūlaṃ ca. dve patṭā ayopatto mattikāpatto.
 dve maṇḍalāni tipumayaṃ sīsamayaṃ. dve pattassa adhi-
 tṭhānā kāyena vā adhiṭṭheti vācāya vā adhiṭṭheti. dve cīva-

rassa adhiṭṭhānā kāyena vā adhiṭṭheti vācāya vā adhiṭṭheti. dve vikappanā sammukkhāvikappanā ca parammukkhāvikappanā ca. dve vinayā bhikkhūnañ ca bhikkhūnañ ca. dve venayikā paññattañ ca paññattānulomañ ca. dve vinayassa sallekkhā akappiye setughāto kappiye mattakāritā. dvih' ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati kāyena vā āpajjati vācāya vā āpajjati. dvih' ākārehi āpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhāti kāyena vā vuṭṭhāti vācāya vā vuṭṭhāti. dvo parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso. apaṭicchannaparivāso. apare pi dve parivāsā suddhantaparivāso samodhānaparivāso. dve mānattā paṭicchannamānattaṃ apaṭicchannamānattaṃ. apare pi dve mānattā pakkhamānattaṃ samodhānamānattaṃ. dvinnam puggalānaṃ ratticechedo pārivāsikassa ca mānattacārikassa ca. dve anādariyāni puggalānādariyañ ca dhammānādariyañ ca. dve loṇāni jātinañ ca kārīmañ ca. aparāni pi dve loṇāni sāmuddam kālulonaṃ. aparāni pi dve loṇāni sindhavaṃ ubbhidaṃ. aparāni pi dve loṇāni romakaṃ pakkhālakaṃ. dvo paribhogā abbhantaraparibhogō ca bāhiraparibhogō ca. dve akkosā hīno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭho ca akkoso. dvih' ākārehi pesuññam hoti piyakamyassa vā bhedaḍhippāyassa vā. dvih' ākārehi gaṇabhojanaṃ pasavati nimantanato vā viññattito vā. dve vassupanāyikā purimikā ca pacchimikā ca. dve adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. dve dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. dve puggalā bālā yo ca anāgataṃ bhāraṃ vahati yo ca āgataṃ bhāraṃ na vahati. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca anāgataṃ bhāraṃ na vahati yo ca āgataṃ bhāraṃ vahati. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññi yo ca kappiyo akappiyasaññi. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññi yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññi. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca anāpattiyaṃ āpattisaññi yo ca āpattiyaṃ anāpattisaññi. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca āpattiyaṃ āpattisaññi yo ca anāpattiyaṃ anāpattisaññi. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca adhamme dhammasaññi yo ca dhamme adhammasaññi. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca adhamme adhammasaññi yo ca dhamme adhammasaññi. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca avinaye . . . yo ca vinaye . . . ; dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalānaṃ āsavā vaddhanti yo ca na kukkuccāyitabbaṃ kukkuccāyati yo ca kukkuccāyitabbaṃ

na kukkuccâyati. dvinnam puggalānam āsavā na vaḍḍhanti
yo ca na kukkuccâyitabbaṃ na kukkuccâyati yo ca kukkuccâ-
yitabbaṃ kukkuccâyati. aparesaṃ pi dvinnam puggalānam
āsavā vaḍḍhanti yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññi yo ca kappiyo
akappiyasaññi. dvinnam p. ā. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca akappiye
akappiyasaññi yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññi. aparesaṃ pi
dvinnam p. ā. vaḍḍhanti yo ca anāpattiyā āpattisaññi . . . ;
dvinnam p. ā. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca anāpattiyā anāpattisaññi
. . . ; aparesaṃ pi dvinnam p. ā. vaḍḍhanti yo ca adhamme
dhammasaññi . . . ; dvinnam p. ā. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca
adhamme adhammasaññi . . . ; aparesaṃ pi dvinnam p. ā.
vaḍḍhanti yo ca avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalānam āsavā
na vaḍḍhanti yo ca avinaye avinayasaññi yo ca vinaye vina-
yasaññi.

dukā tiṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

saññā, laddhā ca, saddhammā, parikkhārā ca, puggalā,
saccaṃ, bhūmi, nikkhamanto, ādiyanto, samādiyaṃ, |
karonto, dento, gaṇhanto, paribhogena, ratti ca,
aruṇā, chindaṃ, chādento, dhārento ca, uposathā, |
pavāraṇā, kammāparā, vatthu, aparā, dosā ca,
aparā dve ca, sampatti, nānā, samānam eva ca, |
pārāji, saṃghā, thullaccayaṃ, pācitti, pāṭidesani,
dukkatā, dubbhāsītā c' eva, satta āpattikkhandhā ca, |
bhijjati, upasampadā, tath' eva apare duve,
na vatthabbam, na dātabbam, abhabbā, bhabbam eva ca, |
sañcecca, sātisārā ca, paṭikkosā, nissāraṇā,
osāraṇā, paṭiññā ca, paṭiggahā, paṭikkhipā, |
upaghāti, codanā ca, kaṭhinā ca duve tathā,
cīvarā, patta-maṇḍalā, adhiṭṭhānā tath' eva dve, |
vikappanā ca, vinayā, venayikā ca, sullekhā,
āpajjati ca, vuṭṭhāti, parivāsā, apare dve, |
dve mānattā, apare ca, ratticchedo, anādari,
dve loṇā, tayo apare, paribhog', akkosena ca, |
pesuññaṃ c', gaṇā, vassa-ṭhapanā, bhāra-kappiyaṃ,
anāpatti, adhamma-dhammā, vinaye, āsave tathā 'ti. || 2 ||

atth' āpatti tiṭṭhante bhagavati āpajjati no parinibbute,
atth' āpatti parinibbute bhagavati āpajjati no tiṭṭhante, atth'

āpatti tiṭṭhante pi bhagavati āpajjati parinibbute pi. atth' āpatti kāle āpajjati no vikāle, atth' āpatti vikāle āpajjati no kāle, atth' āpatti kāle c' eva āpajjati vikāle ca. atth' āpatti rattim āpajjati no divā . . . divā āpajjati no rattim . . . rattim c' eva āpajjati divā ca. atth' āpatti dasavasso āpajjati no ūnadasavasso . . . ūnadasavasso āpajjati no dasavasso . . . dasavasso c' eva āpajjati ūnadasavasso ca. atth' āpatti pañcavasso āpajjati no ūnapañcavasso . . . atth' āpatti kusalaḍḍitto āpajjati, atth' āpatti akusalacitto āpajjati, atth' āpatti abyākatacitto āpajjati. atth' āpatti sukhavedanāsamaṅgi āpajjati, a. ā. dukkhavedanāsamaṅgi āpajjati, a. ā. adukkhamasukhavedanāsamaṅgi āpajjati. tiṇi codanāvattḥūni diṭṭhena sutena parisāṅkāya. tayo salākagāhā gūlhako vivatāko sakanna-jappako. tayo paṭikkhepā mahicchatā asantutṭhitā asallekhatā. tayo anuññātā appicchatā santutṭhitā sallekhatā. apare pi tayo paṭikkhepā mahicchatā asantutṭhitā amattaññātā. tayo anuññātā appicchatā santutṭhitā mattaññātā. tisso paññattiyo paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti. aparāpi tisso paññattiyo sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññatti sādḥārapaññatti. aparāpi tisso paññattiyo asādḥārapaññatti ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññatti. atth' āpatti bālo āpajjati no paṇḍito, a. ā. paṇḍito āpajjati no bālo, a. ā. bālo c' eva āpajjati paṇḍito ca. atth' āpatti kāle āpajjati no juṇhe . . . juṇhe āpajjati no kāle . . . kāle c' eva āpajjati juṇhe ca. atthi kāle kappati no juṇhe, atthi juṇhe kappati no kāle, atthi kāle c' eva kappati juṇhe ca. atth' āpatti hemante āpajjati no gimhe no vasse, a. ā. gimhe āpajjati no hemante no vasse, a. ā. vasse āpajjati no hemante no gimhe. a. ā. saṃgho āpajjati na gaṇo na puggalo . . . gaṇo āp. na saṃgho na puggalo . . . puggalo āp. na saṃgho na gaṇo. atthi saṃghassa kappati na gaṇassa na puggalassa, atthi gaṇassa kappati na saṃghassa na puggalassa, atthi puggalassa kappati na saṃghassa na gaṇassa. tisso chādanā, vatthum chādeti no āpatim, āpatim chādeti no vatthum, vatthum c' eva chādeti āpatim ca. tisso paṭicchādiyo jantāgharapaṭicchādi udakapaṭicchādi vatthapaṭicchādi. tiṇi paṭicchannāni vahanti no vivatāni, mātugāmo paṭicchanno vahati no vivatā, brāhmaṇānaṃ mantā paṭicchannā vahanti no vivatā, micchādittḥi

paṭicchannā vahati no vivaṭā. tīṇi vivaṭāni virocanti no paṭicchannāni, candamaṇḍalaṃ vivaṭaṃ virocati no paṭicchannaṃ, suriyamaṇḍalaṃ vivaṭaṃ . . ., tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo vivaṭo virocati no paṭicchanno. tayo senāsanagāhā purimako pacchimako antarāmuttako. atth' āpatti gilāno āpajjati no agilāno, a. ā. agilāno āpajjati no gilāno, a. ā. gilāno c' eva āpajjati agilāno ca. tīṇi adhammikāṇi pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. tīṇi dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. tayo parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso apaṭicchannaparivāso suddhantaparivāso. tayo mānattā paṭicchannamānattam apaṭicchannamānattam pakkhamānattam. tayo pārivāsikassa bhikkhuno ratticchedā suhāvāso vippavāso anārocanā. atth' āpatti anto āpajjati no bahi, a. ā. bahi āpajjati no anto, a. ā. anto c' eva āpajjati bahi ca. atth' āpatti antosīmāya āpajjati no bahisīmāya, a. ā. bahisīmāya āpajjati no antosīmāya, a. ā. antosīmāya c' eva āpajjati bahisīmāya ca. tih' ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati kāyena āpajjati vācāya āpajjati kāyena vācāya āpajjati. aparehi pi tih' ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike. tih' ākārehi āpattiyā vuṭṭhāti kāyena vuṭṭhāti vācāya vuṭṭhāti kāyena vācāya vuṭṭhāti. aparehi pi tih' ākārehi āpattiyā vuṭṭhāti saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike. tīṇi adhammikāni amūlḥavinayassa dānāni. tīṇi dhammikāni amūlḥavinayassa dānāni. tih' āṇgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho tajjanīyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako hoti kalahakārako vivādakārako bhassakārako saṃghe adhikarānakārako, bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi. tih' āṇgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho nissayakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako . . . gihisaṃsaggehi. tih' āṇgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho pabbājaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako hoti — la — saṃghe adhikarānakārako, bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, kuladūsako hoti pāpasamācāro pāpasamācārā dissanti c' eva suyyanti ca. tih' āṇgehi . . . paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako . . . anapadāno, gihī akkosati paribhāsati. tih' āṇgehi . . . āpattiyā adassane ukkhepanīyakammaṃ

kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako . . . anapadāno, āpattim āpajjitvā na icchati āpattim passitum. tih' aṅgehi . . . āpattiyā appaṭikamme ukkhepaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako . . . anapadāno, āpattim āpajjitvā na icchati āpattim paṭikātum. tih' aṅgehi . . . pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭinissagge ukkhepaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakārako . . . anapadāno, na icchati pāpikam diṭṭhim paṭinissajjitum. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṇkhamāno saṃgho āgālhāya ceteyya, bhaṇḍanakārako . . . anapadāno, gihisaṃsattho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam, alajjī ca hoti bālo ca apakatatto ca. aparehi pi tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam, adhisile sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti. aparehi pi tih' aṅgehi . . . kāyikena davena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena d. s. h., kāyikavācasikena d. s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena . . . kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kāyikena upaghātikena . . . aparehi pi . . . kāyikena micchājivena . . . aparehi pi tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam, āpattim āpanno kammakato upasampādeti nissayam deti sāmaṇeraṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. aparehi pi . . . yāya āpattiyā saṃghena kammaṃ katham hoti tam āpattim āpajjati aññaṃ vā tādisikam tato vā pāpittataram. aparehi pi . . . buddhassa avaṇṇam bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇam bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇam bhāsati. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno saṃghamajjhe uposatham ṭhapentassa alam bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanam mā kalaham mā viggaham mā vivādan ti omadditvā saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, alajjī ca hoti bālo ca apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno saṃghamajjhe pavāraṇam ṭhapentassa alam bhikkhu . . . saṃghena pavāretabbam, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno na kāci saṃghasammuti dātabbā, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saṃghe na voharitabbam, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu na kismiñci paccekaṭhāne ṭhapetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhi-

kkhuno nissāya na vatthabbam, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno nissayo na dātabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno okāsakammaṃ kārāpentassa nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno savacanīyaṃ na dātabbam, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na pucchitabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā vinayo na pucchitabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dātabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ vinayo na sākacchātabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tih' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam — la — na nissayo dātabbo — la — na sāmānero upatthāpetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tayo uposathā cātuddasiko pannarasiko sāmaggīuposatho. apare pi tayo uposathā saṃghe uposatho gaṇe uposatho puggale uposatho. apare pi tayo uposathā suddheso uposatho parisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhānuposatho. tisso pavāraṇā cātuddasikā pannarasikā sāmaggīpavāraṇā. aparāpi tisso pavāraṇā saṃghe pavāraṇā gaṇe pavāraṇā puggale pavāraṇā. aparāpi tisso pavāraṇā tevācikā p. dvevācikā p. sāmānavasikā pavāraṇā. tayo āpāyikā nemyikā idam appahāya yo ca abrahmacārī brahmacāriyaṃ carantaṃ amūlakena abrahmacariyena anuddhamseti, yo cāyaṃ evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi n' atthi kāmesu doso 'ti so kāmesu pātabyatam āpajjati. tiṇi akusalamūlāni lobho akusalamūlaṃ doso akusalamūlaṃ moho akusalamūlaṃ. tiṇi kusalamūlāni alobho kusalamūlaṃ adoso kusalamūlaṃ amoho kusalamūlaṃ. tiṇi duccaritāni kāyaduccaritaṃ vaciduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ. tiṇi sucaritāni kāyasucaritaṃ vacisucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ. tayo atthavaso paṭicca bhagavatā kulesu tikabhojanaṃ paññattaṃ dummāṅkūnaṃ puggalānaṃ niggaḥāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya mā pāpicchā pakkhaṃ nissāya saṃghaṃ

buddho, pasutto . . . pasutto, pasutto . . . paṭibuddho
 āpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhāti. atth' āpatti acittako āpajjati
 sacittako vuṭṭhāti . . . sacittako, acittako . . . acittako,
 acittako . . . sacittako āpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhāti. atth'
 āpatti āpajjanto deseti desento āpajjati, a. ā. āpajjanto vuṭṭhāti
 vuṭṭhahanto āpajjati. a. ā. kamma āpajjati akamma
 vuṭṭhāti, a. ā. akamma āpajjati kamma vuṭṭhāti, atth'
 āpatti kamma āpajjati kamma vuṭṭhāti, a. ā. akamma
 āpajjati akamma vuṭṭhāti. cattāro anariyavohārā aditṭhe
 diṭṭhavādītā asute sutavādītā amute mutavādītā aviññāte
 viññātavādītā. cattāro ariyavohārā aditṭhe aditṭhavādītā
 . . . aviññāte aviññātavādītā. apare pi cattāro anariyavo-
 hārā diṭṭhe aditṭhavādītā sute asutavādītā mute amutavādītā
 viññāte aviññātavādītā. cattāro ariyavohārā diṭṭhe diṭṭha-
 vādītā . . . viññāte viññātavādītā. cattāro pārājikā bhi-
 kkhūnaṃ bhikkhūhi sādharāṇā. cattāro pārājikā bhi-
 kkhūnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhārāṇā. cattāro parikkhārā, atthi
 parikkhāro rakkhitaṃ gopetaṃ mamāyitaṃ paribhuñji-
 taṃ, atthi p. rakkhitaṃ gopetaṃ na mamāyitaṃ pari-
 buñjitaṃ, atthi p. rakkhitaṃ gopetaṃ na mamāyitaṃ
 na paribhuñjitaṃ, atthi p. na rakkhitaṃ na gopetaṃ na
 mamāyitaṃ na paribhuñjitaṃ. atth' āpatti sammukhā
 āpajjati parammukhā vuṭṭhāti, a. ā. parammukhā āpajjati
 sammukhā vuṭṭhāti . . . sammukhā, sammukhā . . .
 parammukhā āpajjati parammukhā vuṭṭhāti. atth' āpatti
 ajānanto āpajjati jānanto vuṭṭhāti . . . jānanto, ajānanto
 . . . ajānanto, ajānanto . . . jānanto āpajjati jānanto vuṭṭhāti.
 catūh' ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati, kāyena āpajjati, vācāya āp.,
 kāyena vācāya āp., kammavācāya āpajjati. aparehi pi catūh'
 ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati saṃghamaññhe gaṇamaññhe pugga-
 lassa santike liṅgapātubhāvena. catūh' ākārehi āpattiya
 vuṭṭhāti, kāyena vuṭṭhāti, vācāya v., kāyena vācāya v.,
 kammavācāya vuṭṭhāti. aparehi pi catūh' ākārehi āpattiya
 vuṭṭhāti saṃghamaññhe . . . liṅgapātubhāvena. saha paṭi-
 lābhena purimaṃ jahati pacchime patitṭhāti viññattiyo
 paṭippassambhanti pañnattiyo nirujjhanti. saha paṭilābhena
 pacchimam jahati purime patitṭhāti viññattiyo paṭippassam-
 bhanti pañnattiyo nirujjhanti. catasso codanā silavipattiya

codeti ācāravipattiyā c. diṭṭhivipattiyā c. ājīvavipattiyā codeti. cattāro parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso apaṭicchannaparivāso suddhantaparivāso samodhānaparivāso. cattāro mānattā paṭicchannamānattam apaṭicchannamānattam pakkhāmānattam samodhānamānattam. cattāro mānattacārikassa bhikkhuno raticchedā sahavāso vippavāso anārocanā ūne gaṇe carati. cattāro sāmukkamsā. cattāro paṭiggahitaparibhogā yāvakālikam yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam. cattāri mahāvīkutaṇi gūtho muttam ohārikā mattikā. cattāri kammāni apalokanakammam ñattikammam ñattidutiya-kammam ñatticatutthakammam. aparāni pi cattāri kammāni adhammena vaggukammam adhammena samaggukammam dhammena vaggukammam dhammena samaggukammam. catasso vipattiyo silavipatti ācāravipatti diṭṭhivipatti ājīvavipatti. cattāri adhikaraṇāni vivādādhikaraṇam anuvādādhikaraṇam āpattādhikaraṇam kiccādhikaraṇam. cattāro parisadūsanā, bhikkhu dussilo pāpadhammo parisadūsano, bhikkhuni dussilā pāpadhammā parisadūsanā, upāsako dussilo p. p., upāsikā dussilā p. parisadūsanā. cattāro parisasobhaṇā, bhikkhu silavā kalyāṇadhammo parisasobhaṇo, bhikkhuni . . . upāsako . . . upāsikā silavatī kalyāṇadhammā parisasobhaṇā. atth' āpatti āgantuko āpajjati no āvāsiko, atth' āpatti āvāsiko āp. no āgantuko, atth' āpatti āgantuko c' eva āp. āvāsiko ca, atth' āpatti n' eva āgantuko āp. no āvāsiko. atth' āpatti gamiko āp. no āvāsiko . . . atth' āpatti n' eva gamiko āp. no āvāsiko. atthi vatthunānattatā no āpattinānattatā, atth' āpattin. no vatthun., atthi vatthun. c' eva āpattin. ca, atthi n' eva vatthun. no āpattinānattatā. atthi vatthusabhāgatā no āpattisabhāgatā . . . atthi n' eva vatthusabhāgatā no āpattisabhāgatā. atth' āpatti upajjhāyo āpajjati no saddhivihāriko . . . atth' āpatti n' eva upajjhāyo āp. no saddhivihāriko. atth' āpatti ācariyo āpajjati no antevāsiko . . . atth' āpatti n' eva ācariyo āpajjati no antevāsiko. cattāro paccayā anāpatti vassacchedassa, saṃgho vā bhinno hoti saṃgham vā bhinditukāmā honti jīvitantarāyo vā hoti brahmacariyantarāyo vā hoti. cattāri vacīduccarītāni musāvādo piṣuṇavācā pharusavācā samphappalāpo. cattāri vacī-sucarītāni saccavācā apisuṇā vācā saṇhā vācā mantābhāsā.

atthi ādiyanto garukaṃ āpattim āpajjati payojento lahukaṃ, atthi ādiyanto lahukaṃ āp. āp. payojento garukaṃ, atthi ādiyanto pi payojento pi garukaṃ āp. āp., atthi ād. pi pay. pi lahukaṃ āp. āpajjati. atthi puggalo abhivādanāraho no paccuṭṭhānāraho, atthi puggalo pacc. no abh., atthi puggalo abh. c' eva pacc. ca, atthi puggalo n' eva abh. no paccuṭṭhānāraho. atthi puggalo āsanāraho no abhivādanāraho . . . atthi puggalo n' eva āsanāraho no abhivādanāraho. atth' āpatti kāle āpajjati no vikāle . . . a. ā. n' eva kāle āpajjati no vikāle. atthi paṭiggahitaṃ kāle kappati no vikāle . . . atthi paṭiggahitaṃ n' eva kāle kappati no vikāle. atth' āpatti paccantimesu janapadesu āpajjati no majjhimesu, a. ā. majjhimesu j. āp. no paccantimesu, a. ā. paccantimesu c' eva j. āp. majjhimesu ca, a. ā. n' eva paccantimesu j. āp. no majjhimesu. atthi paccantimesu janapadesu kappati no majjhimesu. . . . atthi n' eva pacc. j. kappati no majjhimesu. atth' āpatti anto āpajjati no bahi . . . a. ā. n' eva anto āpajjati no bahi. atth' āpatti antosīmāya āpajjati no bahisīmāya . . . a. ā. n' eva antosīmāya āpajjati no bahisīmāya. atth' āpatti gāme āpajjati no araṇṇe . . . a. ā. n' eva gāme āpajjati no araṇṇe. catasso codanā vatthusandassanā āpattisandassanā samvāsapaṭikkhepo sāmīcipaṭikkhepo. cattāro pubbakiccā. cattāro pattakallā. cattāri anaṇṇapācittiyāni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. cattāri agatigamanāni chandāgatiṃ gacchati dosāgatiṃ g. mohāgatiṃ g. bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. cattāri nāgatigamanāni na chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. catūh' āngehi samannāgato alajjī bhikkhu saṃghaṃ bhindati chandāgatiṃ gacchanto . . . bhayāgatiṃ gacchanto. catūh' āngehi samannāgato pesalo bhikkhu bhinnam saṃghaṃ samaggaṃ karoti na chandāgatiṃ gacchanto . . . na bhayāgatiṃ gacchanto. catūh' āngehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na pucchitabbo chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. catūh' āngehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā vinayo na pucchitabbo . . . catūh' āngehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catūh' āngehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catūh' āngehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dātabbo . . . catūh' āngehi

samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ vinayo na sākacchātabbo
chandāgaṭṭhiṃ gacchati . . . bhayāgaṭṭhiṃ gacchati. atth'
āpatti gilāno āpajjati no agilāno . . . atth' āpatti n' eva
gilāno āpajjati no agilāno. cattāri adhammikāni pātimokkha-
ṭṭhapanāni. cattāri dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.

catukkam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

sakavācāya, kāyena, pasutto ca, acittako,
āpajjanto ca, kammaṇa, vohārā cāturo tathā,
bhikkhūnam bhikkhunānaṃ ca, parikkhāro ca, sammukhā,
ajāna-kāye, majjhe ca, vuttāhi duvidhā tathā,
paṭilābhena, codanā, parivāsa ca vuccati,
mānattā, cārikā cāpi, sāmukkamsā, paṭiggahi,
mahāvikaṭa-kammāni, puna kamma-vipattiyo,
adhikaraṇā, dussilā ca, sobhaṇ'-āgantukena ca,
gamiko, vatthunānattā, sabhāg', upajjhāyena ca,
ācariyo, paccayā vā, duccaritam, sucaritam,
ādiyanto, puggalo ca, arabhā, āsanena ca,
kāle ca, kappati c' eva, paccantime ca kappati,
anto, anto ca sīmāya, gāme ca, codanāya ca,
pubbakiccaṃ, pattakallam, anaññā, sammutiyā ca,
aguti nāgati c' eva, alajjī, pesalena ca,
pucchitabbā duve c' eva, vissajjeyya tathā duve,
anuyogo ca, sākacchā, gilāno, ṭṭhapanena cā 'ti. ||4||

pañca āpattiyo. pañca āpattikkhandhā. pañca vinītavat-
thūni. pañca kammāni ānantarikāni. pañca puggalā niyatā.
pañca chedanakā āpattiyo. pañcah' ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati.
pañca āpattiyo musāvādapaccayā. pañcah' ākārehi kammaṇi
na upeti, sayam vā kammaṇi na karoti, param vā na ajjhesati,
chandam vā pārisuddhiṃ vā na deti, kayiramāne kamme
paṭikkosati, kate vā pana kamme adhammadiṭṭhi hoti. pañcah'
ākārehi kammaṇi upeti, sayam vā kammaṇi karoti, param
vā ajjhesati, chandam vā pārisuddhiṃ vā deti, kayiramāne
kamme na paṭikkosati, kate vā pana kamme dhammadiṭṭhi
hoti. pañca piṇḍapātikassa bhikkhuno kappanti anāmanta-
cāro gaṇabhojanam paramparabhojanam anadhiṭṭhānam
avikappanā. pañcah' āngehi samannāgato bhikkhu ussāṅki-

taparisaṅkito hoti pāpabhikkhu pi akuppadhammo pi, vesi-
yāgocaro vā hoti vidhavāgocaro vā hoti thullakumārīgocaro
vā hoti paṇḍakagocaro vā hoti bhikkhunīgocaro vā hoti.
pañca telāni tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍaka-
telam vasātelam. pañca vasāni acchavasam macchavasam
susukāvasam sūkaravasam gadrabhavasam. pañca byasanāni
ñātibyasanaṃ bhogaby. rogaby. silaby. dīṭṭhibyasanaṃ.
pañca sampadā ñātisampadā bhogas. ārogyas. silas. dīṭṭhi-
sāmpadā. pañca nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo upajjhāyamhā,
upajjhāyo pakkanto vā hoti vibbhanto vā kalamkato vā
pakkhasamkanto vā, ānatti yeva pañcamī. pañca puggalā
na upasampādetabbā addhānahīno aṅgahīno vatthuvipanno
karaṇadukkaṭako aparipūro. pañca paṃsukūlāni sosānikam
pāpaṇikam undurakkhāyitam upacikkhāyitam aggida-
ḍḍham. aparāni pi pañca paṃsukūlāni gokhāyitam ajika-
kkhāyitam thūpacīvaraṃ ābhisekikam gatapaṭiyāgutaṃ.
pañca avahārā theyyāvahāro pasayhāvahāro parikappāvahāro
paṭicchannāvahāro kusāvahāro. pañca mahācorā santo saṃ-
vijjamānā lokasmiṇ. pañca avissajjiyāni. pañca avehāṅgi-
yāni. pañcāpattiyo kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato.
pañcāpattiyo kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato.
pañcāpattiyo desanāgāminiyo. pañca saṃghā. pañca pāti-
mokkhuḍḍesā. sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu vinayadhara-
pañcamena gaṇena upasampādetabbam. pañcānisamsā kaṭhi-
natthāre. pañca kammāni. yāvatatīyake pañca āpattiyo.
pañcah' ākārehi adinnaṃ ādiyantassa āpatti pārājikassa.
pañcah' ākārehi adinnaṃ ādiyantassa āpatti thullaccayassa.
pañcah' āk. ad. ād. āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañca akappiyāni na
paribhuñjitabbāni, adinnaṃ ca hoti, aviditaṃ ca hoti, akappiyaṃ
ca h., apaṭiggahitaṃ ca h., akatātirittaṃ ca hoti. pañca
kappiyāni paribhuñjitabbāni, dinnaṃ ca hoti . . . katātirittaṃ
ca hoti. pañca dānāni apuññāni puññasammatāni lokassa
majjadānaṃ samajjadānaṃ itthidānaṃ usabhadānaṃ citta-
kammadānaṃ. pañca uppannā duppaṭivinodiyā, uppanno
rāgo duppaṭivinodiyo, uppanno doso d., upp. moho d.,
uppannaṃ paṭibhānaṃ duppaṭivinodiyam, uppannaṃ gamiya-
cittaṃ duppaṭivinodiyam. pañcānisamsā sammajjaniyā, saka-
cittaṃ pasidati, paracittaṃ pasidati, devatā attamanā honti,

pāsādikasamvattanikaṃ kammaṃ upacinati, kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. apare pi pañcānisamsā sammajjaniyā, sakacittaṃ pasidati . . . attamanā honti, satthu sāsanaṃ kataṃ hoti, pacchimā janatā ditṭhānugatiṃ āpajjati. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhāsapariyantam na uggaṇhāti, parassa bhāsapariyantam na uggaṇhāti, attano bhāsapariyantam anuggahetvā parassa bhāsapariyantam anuggahetvā aḍḍhammena kāreti apaṭiññāya. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhāsapariyantam uggaṇhāti, parassa bh. uggaṇhāti, attano bh. uggaṇhetti parassa bh. uggaṇhetti dhammena kāreti paṭiññāya. aparehi pi pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattiyā mūlaṃ na j., āpattisamudayaṃ na j., āpattinirodhaṃ na j., āpattinirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ na jānāti. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi sam. vin. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, āpattiṃ jānāti . . . āpattinirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ jānāti. aparehi pi pañcaḥ' aṅgehi sam. vin. bālo tv eva s. g., adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti adhikaraṇassa mūlaṃ . . . adhikaraṇanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ na jānāti. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi . . . adhikaraṇanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ jānāti. aparehi pi pañcaḥ' aṅgehi sam. vin. bālo tv eva s. g., vatthum na jānāti, nidānaṃ na jānāti, paṭiññattiṃ na jānāti, anupaṭiññattiṃ na jānāti, anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jānāti. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi . . . anusandhivacanapathaṃ jānāti. aparehi pi pañcaḥ' aṅgehi sam. vin. bālo tv eva s. g., ñattiṃ na jānāti, ñattiyā karaṇaṃ na jānāti, na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo hoti, akālaññū ca hoti. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi . . . aparakusalo hoti, kālaññū ca hoti. aparehi pi . . . āpattānāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukagarukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, sāvasesānavasesam āpattiṃ na jānāti, dutṭhullādutṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, ācariyaparamparā kho pan' assa na suggahitā hoti na sumanasikatā na sūpadhāritā. pañcaḥ' aṅgehi . . . ācariyaparamparā kho pan' assa suggahitā hoti sumanasikatā sūpadhāritā. aparehi pi . . . āpattānāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukagarukaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti, sāvasesānavasesam āpattiṃ na jānāti, dutṭhullādutṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ

na jânâti, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni na vitthârena svâgatâni honti na suvibhattâni na supavattîni na suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svâgatâni honti suvibhattâni supavattîni suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso. aparehi pi . . . âpattânâpattim na jânâti . . . dutṭhullâduttṭhullam âpattim na jânâti, adhikaraṇe ca na vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . adhikaraṇe ca vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañca âraññakâ, mandattâ momuhattâ âraññako hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato âraññako hoti, ummâdâ cittakkhepâ âr. h., vaṇṇitam buddhehi buddhasâvakehîti âr. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissâya santuṭṭhiñ ñeva nissâya sallekhañ ñeva nissâya pavivekañ ñeva nissâya idamattṭhitañ ñeva nissâya âraññako hoti. pañca piṇḍapâtikâ — la — pañca paṃsukûlikâ, pañca rukkhamaulikâ, p. sosânikâ, p. abbhokâsikâ, p. tceivarikâ, p. sapadânacârikâ, p. nesajjikâ, p. yathâsanthatikâ, p. ekâsanikâ, p. khalupacchâbhattikâ, p. pattapiṇḍikâ, mandattâ momuhattâ pattapiṇḍiko hoti . . . idamattṭhitañ ñeva nissâya pattapiṇḍiko hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ nânissitena vatthabbam, uposatham na jânâti, uposathakammaṃ na j., pâtimokkham na j., pâtimokkhuddesaṃ na j., ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ anissitena vatthabbam, uposatham jânâti . . . paṇcavasso vâ hoti atirekapaṇcavasso vâ. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nânissitena vatthabbam, pavâraṇam na jânâti, pavâraṇakammaṃ na jânâti, pâtimokkham na jânâti, pâtimokkhuddesaṃ na jânâti, ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . atirekapaṇcavasso vâ. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nânissitena vatthabbam, âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na jânâti, sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na jânâti, dutṭhullâduttṭhullam âpattim na jânâti, ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . dutṭhullâduttṭhullam âpattim jânâti, paṇcavasso vâ hoti atirekapaṇcavasso vâ. pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ nânissitâya vatthabbam, uposatham na jânâti, uposathakammaṃ na jânâti, pâtimokkham na j., pâti mokkhuddesaṃ na jânâti, ûnapaṇcavassâ hoti. pañcah'

āṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā anissitāya vatthabbaṃ
 . . . atirekapaṇcavassā vā. aparehi pi pañcah' āṅgehi
 samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā . . . *(the same paragraphs as
 before, with reference to the Bhikkhuns instead of the Bhikkhus)*
 . . . duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ āpattim jānāti, pañcavassā vā hoti
 atirekapaṇcavassā vā. pañca ādinavā apāsādiḥ, attāpi attā-
 naṃ upavadati, anuvijja pi viññū garahanti, pāpako kitti-
 saddo abbhuggacchati, sammūlho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa bheda
 paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upa-
 pajjati. pañcānisamsā pāsādiḥ, attāpi attānaṃ na upavadati,
 anuvijja pi viññū pasamsanti, kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhugga-
 cchati, asammūlho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa bheda paraṃ maraṇā
 apāsādiḥ, apasannā na pasidanti, pasannānaṃ ekaccānaṃ
 aññathattaṃ hoti, satthu sāsanaṃ akataṃ hoti, pacchimā
 janatā ditṭhānugatiṃ nāpajjati, cittaṃ assa na pasidati.
 pañcānisamsā pāsādiḥ, apasannā pasidanti, pasannānaṃ
 bhiyyobhāvo hoti, satthu sāsanaṃ kataṃ hoti, pacchimā janatā
 ditṭhānugatiṃ āpajjati, cittaṃ assa pasidati. pañca ādinavā
 kulūpake, anāmantacāre āpajjati, raḥo nisajjāya āpajjati,
 pañcicchanne āsane āpajjati, mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavā-
 cāhi dhammaṃ desento āpajjati, kāmasaṃkappabahuḷo ca
 viharati. pañca ādinavā kulūpakassa bhikkhuno, ativelaṃ
 kulesu saṃsaṭṭhassa viharato mātugāmassa abhiñhadassanaṃ,
 dassane sati saṃsaggo, saṃsagge sati viśāso, viśāse sati
 otāro, otinṇacittass' etaṃ bhikkhuno pātikañkhaṃ anabbhirato
 vā brahmacariyaṃ carissati aññataraṃ vā saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ
 āpattim āpajjissati sikkhaṃ vā paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissati.
 pañca bijajātāni mūlabijaṃ khandhabijaṃ phalubijaṃ agga-
 bijaṃ bijabijañ űeva pañcamam. pañcahi samaṇakappehi
 phalaṃ paribhūjitaṃ aggiparijitaṃ satthaparijitaṃ
 nakhaparijitaṃ abijaṃ nivattabijañ űeva pañcamam. pañca
 visuddhiyo, nidānaṃ uddisittvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbam,
 ayaṃ paṭhamā visuddhi; nidānaṃ uddisittvā cattāri pārāji-
 kāni uddisittvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbam, ayaṃ dutiyā
 visuddhi; nidānaṃ uddisittvā cattāri pārājikāni udd. terasa
 saṃghādisese udd. avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbam, ayaṃ tatiyā
 visuddhi; nid. udd. cattāri pār. udd. ter. saṃgh. udd. dve

aniyate udd. avasesaṃ sutena sâvetabbam, ayaṃ catutthâ visuddhi; vitthâren' eva pañcamî. aparâpi pañca visuddhiyo, suddheso pârisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhânuposatho pavâraṇâ sâmaggiuposatho yeva pañcamo. pañcânisamsâ vinayadhare, attano silakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkuccapakatânaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ hoti, visârado saṃghamajjhe voharati, paccatthike saha dhammena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇhâti, saddhammatṭhitiyâ paṭipanno hoti. pañca adhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni. pañca dhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni.

pañcakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. tass' uddânaṃ :

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinit'-ânantarena ca,
puggalâ, chedanâ c' eva, âpajjati ca, paccayâ,
na upeti, upeti ca, kappant', ussâṅki, telaṇ ca,
vasaṃ, byasaṇaṃ, saṃpadâ, passaddhi, puggalena ca,
sosâni, gokhâyitaṇ ca, theyyaṃ, coro ca vuccati,
avissajji, avebhaṅgi, kâyata, kâyavâcato,
desanâ, saṃghaṃ, uddesaṃ, paccanti, kathinena ca,
kammâni, yâvatatiyaṃ, pārâjika-thulla-dukkaṭaṇ,
akappiyaṃ, kappiyaṇ ca, apuññâ, duvinodayâ,
sammajjanî, apare ca, bhâsaṃ, âpattim eva ca,
adhikaraṇaṃ, vatthum, ñatti, âpatti, ubhayâni ca,
lahukathamakâ ete : kaṇhasukkâ vijânatha,
araññaṃ, piṇḍapâtaṇ ca, paṃsu-rukka-sosânikâ,
abbhokâse, cîvaraṇ ca, sapadâno, nesajjiko,
santhati-khalupacchâpi, pattapiṇḍakam eva ca,
uposathaṃ, pavâraṇaṃ, âpattânâpattim pi ca,
kaṇhasukkupadâ ete bhikkhunînaṃ pi te tathâ,
apâsâdika-pâsâdi, tath' eva apare duve,
kulûpake, ativelaṃ, bijaṃ, samaṇakappi ca,
visuddhi, apare c' eva, vinay'-âdhammikenâ ca,
dhammikâ ca tathâ vuttâ : niṭṭhitâ subhapañcaka' ti. || 5 ||

cha agâravâ. cha gâravâ. cha vinitavattthûni. cha sâ-
miciyo. cha âpattisamutṭhânâ. cha chedanakâ âpattiyo.
chal' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati. chânisamsâ vinayadhare.
cha paramâni. chârattaṃ ticîvarena vippavasitabbam. cha

cīvarāni. cha rajanāni. cha āpattiyo kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. cha āpattiyo vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato. cha āpattiyo kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. cha kammāni. cha vivādamūlāni. cha anuvādamūlāni. dīghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā. tiriyam cha vidatthiyo. cha nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo ācariyamhā. cha nhāne anupaññattiyo. vippakatacīvaram ādāya pakkamati. vippakatacīvaram samādāya pakkamati. chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmānero upatṭhāpetabbo . . . (= Mahāvagga I. 37. 2) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 4) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 6) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 8) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 10) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 12) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 14) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. cha adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭapanāni. cha dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭapanāni.

chakkaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

agāravā, gāravā ca, vinitā, sāmici pi ca,
 samuṭṭhānā, chedanā c' eva, ākār', ānisamsena ca,
 paramāni ca, chāratam, cīvaram, rajanāni cha,
 kāyato cittato chāpi, vācato cittato pi cha,
 kāyavācā cittato ca, kamma-vivādam eva ca,
 anuvādā, dīghaso ca, tiriyam, nissayena ca,
 anupaññatti, ādāya, samādāya tath' eva ca,
 asekkhe, samādapetā, saddho, adhisilena ca,
 gilān'-ābhisamācāri, āpatt'-ādhamma-dhammikā 'ti. ||6||

sattāpattiyo. sattāpattikkhandhā. satta vinitavattṭhūni.
 satta sāmiciyo. satta adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. satta
 dhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. sattannam anāpatti sattābaka-
 raṇiyena gantum. sattānisamsā vinayadhare. satta para-

māni. sattame aruṇṇaggaṃ nissaggiyaṃ hoti. satta samathā. satta kammāni. satta āmakadhañṇāni. tiriyaṃ satt' antarā. gaṇabhojane satta anupaññattiyo. bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaparamaṃ sannidhikāraṃ paribhuñjītabbāni. katacivaraṃ ādāya pakkamati. katacivaraṃ samādāya pakkamati. bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā. bhikkhussa hoti āpatti daṭṭhabbā. bhikkhussa hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā. satta adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. satta dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. sattah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu vinayadharo hoti, āpattiṃ jānāti, anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahuṃ āp. j., garuṃ āp. j., silavā hoti pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno añumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṇaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasirālābhī, āsavānaṃ ca khayā anāsavañ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ dīṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garuṃ āp. j., bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe kalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp' assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā dīṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garuṃ āp. j., ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppvattāni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garuṃ āp. j., anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati seyyath' idaṃ ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo . . . (Suttavibh. Pār. I. 1. 6) . . . iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne . . . (Suttav. Pār. I. 1. 7, *reading* pajānāti *instead of* pajānāmi) . . . satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yuthākānmmūpage satte pajānāti, āsavānaṃ ca khayā . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . (*here and in the following*

paragraphs read vinayadharo sobhati instead of vinayadharo hoti.) . . . garukaṃ āp. j., sīlavā hoti — la — samādhāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' āngehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., bahussuto hoti — la — diṭṭhiyā suppaṭi-viddhā, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' āngehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātir-okkhāni . . . anubyañjanaṣo, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' āngehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati seyyath' idaṃ . . . iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena . . . yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, āsavānañ ca khayā anāsavam . . . upasampajja viharati. satta asaddhammā, assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappi h., appassuto h., kusīto h., muṭṭhassati h., duppañño hoti. satta saddhammā, saddho hoti, hirimā h., ottappi h., bahussuto h., āradhaviṛiyo h., upaṭṭhitasati h., paññāvā hotīti.

sattakaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

āpatti, āpattikkhandhā, vinītā, sāmīci pi ca,
adhammikā, dhammikā ca, anāpatti ca sattaham,
ānisamsā, paramāni, aruṇa-samathena ca,
kammā, āmakadhaññā ca, tiriyaṃ, gaṇabhojane,
sattāhparamaṃ, ādāya, samādhāya tath' eva ca,
na hoti, hoti, hoti ca, adhammā, dhammikāni ca,
cattāro vinayadharā, catubhikkhū ca sobhane,
satta c' eva asaddhammā, satta saddhammā desitā 'ti. ||7||

atṭhānisamso sampassamānena na so bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkhipitabbo. atṭhānisamso sampassamānena parisaṃ pi saddhāya sā āpatti desetabbā. atṭha yāvatatīyakā. atṭhah' ākārehi kulāni dūseti. atṭha mātikā cīvarassa uppādāya. atṭha mātikā kaṭhinassa ubbhārāya. atṭha pānāni. atṭhahi asaddhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnaṭṭo Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho. atṭha lokadhammā. atṭha garudhammā. atṭha pāṭidesaniyā. atṭhaṅgiko musā-

vâdo. aṭṭha uposathaṅgāni. aṭṭha dūteyyaṅgāni. aṭṭha titthiyavattāni. aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā mahāsamudde. aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā imasmiṇi dhammavinaye. aṭṭha anatirittā. aṭṭha atirittā. aṭṭhame aruṇṇaggaṇe nissaggiyaṃ hoti. aṭṭha pārājikā. aṭṭhamam vatthum paripûrenti nâsetabbā. aṭṭhamam vatthum paripûrentiyā desitaṃ pi adesitaṃ hoti. aṭṭhavâcikā upasampadā. aṭṭhannaṃ paccuṭṭhātabbā. aṭṭhannaṃ āsanaṃ dātabbā. upāsikā aṭṭha varāni yâci. aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako sammannitabbo. aṭṭhānisamsā vinayadhare. aṭṭha paramāni. tassapāpiyyasikākamakatena bhikkhunā aṭṭhasu dhammesu sammāvattitabbā. aṭṭha adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. aṭṭha dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.

aṭṭhakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. tass' uddānaṃ :

na so bhikkhu, paresaṃ pi, yāvatatiyaṃ, dūsanā,
mâtikā, kaṭṭhinubbhārā, pānā, abhibhūtena ca,
lokadhammā, garudhammā, pāṭidesanīyā, musā,
uposathā ca, dūtaṅgā, titthikā, samudde pi ca,
abbhutā, anatirittā, atirittā, nissaggiyaṃ,
pārājik', aṭṭhamam vatthum, adesit', upasampadā,
paccuṭṭhān'-āsanaṃ c' eva, varaṃ, ovādakena ca,
ānisamsā, paramāni, aṭṭhadhammesu vattanā,
adhammikā, dhammikā ca : aṭṭhakā suppakāsita 'ti. || 8 ||

nava āghātavattāni. nava āghātapaṭiviniyā. nava vinīta-
vatthāni. nava paṭhamāpattikā. navahi saṃgho bhijjati.
nava paṇṭabhojanāni. navamaṃsehi dukkaṭaṃ. nava pāti-
mokkhuddesā. nava paramāni. nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā.
nava vidhamānā. nava cīvarāni adhiṭṭhātabbāni. nava
cīvarāni na vikappetabbāni. dighaso nava vidatthiyo sugata-
vidatthiyā. nava adhammikāni dānāni. nava adhammikā
paṭiggahā. nava adhammikā paribhogā. tīṇi dhammikāni
dānāni. tayo dhammikā paṭiggahā. tayo dhammikā pari-
bhogā. nava adhammikā saṇṇattiyo. nava dhammikā
saṇṇattiyo. adhammakamme dve navakāni. dhammakamme

dve navakāni. nava adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.
nava dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.

navakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. tass' uddānaṃ :

āghātavattḥūni, vinayā, vinitā, paṭhamena ca,
bhijjati ca, panitā ca, maṃs', uddesa-paramāni ca.
taṇhā, mānā, adhiṭṭhānā, vikappe ca, vidatthiyo,
dānā, paṭiggahā, bhogā, tivijjā puna dhammikā,
adhammaṃ, dhammasaṇṇatti, dve dve navakāni ca,
pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni ca adhammikā dhammikāni ca
'ti. ||9||

dasā āghātavattḥūni. dasā āghātapaṭivīṇayā. dasā vīṇi-
tavattḥūni. dasavattḥukā micchādittḥi. dasavattḥukā sam-
māditṭhi. dasa antaggāhikā ditṭhi. dasa micchattā. dasa
sammattā. dasa akusalakammaṭṭhā. dasa kusala-kamma-
ṭṭhā. dasa adhammikā salākagāhā. dasa dhammikā salā-
kagāhā. sāmaṇeraṇaṃ dasa sikkhāpadāni. dasah' āṇehi
samannāgato sāmaṇero nāsetabbo. dasah' āṇehi samannā-
gato vinayadharo bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhā-
sapariyaṇaṃ na uggaṇhāti, parassa bhāsapariyaṇaṃ na
uggaṇhāti, attano bhāsapariyaṇaṃ anuggahetvā parassa
bhāsapariyaṇaṃ anuggahetvā adhammena kāreti apaṭiṇṇāya,
āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattiyaṃ mūlaṃ na jānāti, āpattisamuda-
yaṃ na j., āpattinirodhaṃ na j., āpattinirodhagāmininī
paṭipadaṃ na jānāti. dasah' āṇehi samannāgato vinaya-
dharo paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhāsapari-
yaṇaṃ uggaṇhāti, parassa bh. ugg., attano bh. uggahetvā
parassa bh. uggahetvā dhammena kāreti paṭiṇṇāya, āpattiṃ
jānāti . . . āpattinirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ jānāti. aparehi
pi dasah' āṇehi samannāgato vinayadharo bālo tv eva
saṃkhaṃ gacchati, adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti, adhikaraṇassa
mūlaṃ na j., adhikaraṇasamudayaṃ na j., adhikaraṇani-
rodhaṃ na j., adhikaraṇanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ na j.,
vattḥuṃ na j., nidānaṃ na j., paṇṇattiṃ na j., anupaṇṇattiṃ
na j., anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jānāti. dasah' āṇehi sam-
vin. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti
. . . anusandhivacanapathaṃ jānāti. aparehi pi dasah' āṇehi

sam. vin. bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, ñattim na jānāti,
 ñattiyā karaṇaṃ na j., na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo
 hoti, akālaññū ca hoti, āpattānāpattim na jānāti, lahuka-
 garukaṃ āpattim na j., sāvasesānavasesaṃ āpattim na j.,
 duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ āpattim na j., ācariyaparamparā kho
 pan' assa na suggahitā hoti na sumanasikatā na sūpadhāritā.
 dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati,
 ñattim jānāti . . . kālaññū ca hoti . . . ācariyapa-
 ramparā kho pan' assa suggahitā hoti sumanasikatā
 sūpadhāritā. aparehi pi dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. bālo tv eva
 saṃkhaṃ gacchati, āpattānāpattim na j., lahukagarukaṃ āp.
 na j., sāvasesānavasesaṃ āp. na j., duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ āp.
 na jānāti, ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena
 na svāgatāni honti . . . anubyañjanaṃ, āpattānāpattim na
 j., lahukagarukaṃ āp. na j., sāvasesānavasesaṃ āp. na j.,
 duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ āp. na j., adhikaraṇe na ca viniccha-
 yakusalo hoti. dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. paṇḍito tv eva
 saṃkhaṃ gacchati, āpattānāpattim jānāti . . . adhikaraṇe ca
 vinicchayakusalo hoti. dasah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu
 ubbhikāya sammannitabbo. dasa atthavase paṭicca tathā-
 gatenā sāvakaṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam. dasa ādinavā
 rājantepurappavesane. dasa dānavatthūni. dasa ratanāni.
 dasavaggo bhikkhusaṃgho. dasavaggena gaṇeṇa upasampā-
 detabbam. dasa paṃsukūlāni. dasa cīvaradhāraṇā. dasā-
 haparamaṃ atirekacīvaraṃ dhāretabbam. dasa sukkāni. dasa
 itthiyo. dasa bhariyāyo. Vesāliyaṃ dasa vatthūni dipenti.
 dasa puggalā avandiyā. dasa akkosavatthūni. dasah' ākārehi
 pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati. dasa senāsānāni. dasa varāni yā-
 cimsu. dasa adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. dasa
 dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. dasānisamsā yāguyā.
 dasa maṃsā akappiyā. dasa paramāni. dasavassena bhi-
 kkhunā byattena paṭibaleṇa pabbājetabbam upasampāde-
 tabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo. dasa-
 vassāya bhikkhuniyā byattāya paṭibalāya pabbājetabbam
 . . . sāmaṇerī upatthāpetabbā. dasavassāya bhikkhuniyā
 byattāya paṭibalāya vuṭṭhāpanasammuti sādītabbā. dasa-
 vassāya gihigatāya sikkhā dātabbā 'ti.

dasakaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

āghātāṃ, vinayaṃ, vatthu, micchā, sammā ca, antagā,
micchattā c' eva, sammattā, akusalā, kusalāpi ca,|
salākā adhamma-dhammā ca, sāmaṇerā ca nāsanā,
bhās'-ādhikaraṇaṃ c' eva, ñatti lahukam eva ca,|
lahukā garukā ete : kaṇhasukkā vijānātha,
ubbāhikā ca, sikkhā ca, antepurā ca, vatthūni,|
ratana-dasavaggo ca, tath' eva upasampadā,
paṃsukūla-dhāraṇā ca, dasā' ~sukka-itthiyo,|
bhariyā, dasa vatthūni, avandiy', akkosena ca,
pesuññā c' eva, senā ca, varāni ca, adhammikā,|
dhammikā, yāgu, maṃsā ca, paramā, bhikkhu-bhi-
kkhunī,
vuṭṭhāpanā, gihigatā : dasakā suppakāsītā 'ti. ||10||

ekādasa puggalā anupasampannā na upasampādetabbā
upasampannā nāsetabbā. ekādasa pādukā akappiyā. ekā-
dasa pattā akappiyā. ekādasa cīvarāni akappiyāni. ekādasa
yāvattatīyakā. bhikkhunīnaṃ ekādasa antarāyikā dhammā
pucchitabbā. ekādasa cīvarāni adhiṭṭhātābbāni. ekādasa
cīvarāni na vikappetabbāni. ekādase aruṇuggamane nissaggi-
yaṃ hoti. ekādasa gaṇṭhikā kappiyā. ekādasa vidhā kappiyā.
ekādasa pathaviyo akappiyā. ekādasa pathaviyo kappiyā. ekā-
dasa nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo. ekādasa puggalā avandiyā.
ekādasa paramāni. ekādasa varāni yāciṃsu. ekādasa sīmā-
dosā. akkosukaparibhāsake puggale ekādasādinavā pāṭikaṅkhā.
mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikātāya yāni-
katāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya
ekādasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā, sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭi-
bujjhati, na pāpakam supinaṃ passati, manussānaṃ piyo hoti,
amanussānaṃ piyo hoti, devatā rakkhanti, n' assa aggi vā
visaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamati, tuvaṭaṃ cittaṃ samādhīyati,
mukhavaṇṇo vipassidati, asaṃmūlho kālaṃ karoti uttarim
appaṭivijjhanto, brahmalokūpago hoti. mettāya cetovimuttiyā
āsevitāya bhāvitāya . . . susamāradhāya ime ekādasāni-
samsā pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti.

ekādasakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

nāsetabbā, pādukā ca, pattā ca, cīvarāni ca,
tatiyā, pucchitabbā ca, adhiṭṭhāna-vikappanā,|

aruṇā, gaṇṭhikā, vidhā, akappiyā ca, kappiyaṃ,
 nissay'-āvandiyā c' eva, paramāni, varāni ca,
 sīmādosā ca, akkosā, mettāy' ekādasā katā 'ti. ||11||

Ekuttarakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

ekakā ca, dukā c' eva, tikā ca, catu-paṇcākā,
 cha, satt'-aṭṭhā, navakā ca, dasa, ekādasāni ca,
 hitāya sabbasattānam nātadhammena tādina
 ekuttarikā vimalā mahāvirena desitā 'ti.

VII.

Upasathakammasa ko ādi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ. pavāraṇākammasa ko ādi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ. tajjanīyakammasa . . . nissayakammasa, pabbājanīyakammasa, paṭisāraṇīyakammasa, ukkhepanīyakammasa, parivāsādānassa, mûlāya paṭiṣṣanāya, mānattadānassa, abbhānassa, upasampadākammasa ko ādi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ, tajjanīyakammasa paṭippassaddhiyā ko ādi . . . nissayakammasa paṭippassaddhiyā . . . pabbājanīyakammasa paṭippassaddhiyā . . . paṭisāraṇīyakammasa paṭippassaddhiyā . . . ukkhepanīyakammasa paṭippassaddhiyā . . . sativinayassa . . . amûlḥavinayassa . . . tassapāpiyyasikāya . . . tiṇavathḥarakassa . . . bhikkhunovādakasammutiyā . . . ticivarena avippavāsasammutiyā . . . santhatasammutiyā . . . rūpiyachaddakasammutiyā . . . sāṭṭiyagāhāpakasammutiyā . . . pattagāhāpakasammutiyā . . . daṇḍasammutiyā . . . sikkāsammutiyā . . . daṇḍasikkāsammutiyā ko ādi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ.

uposathakammasa ko ādi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ti, uposathakammasa sāmaggī ādi kiriyā majjhe niṭṭhānaṃ pariyosānaṃ. pavāraṇākammasa ko ādi . . . pavāraṇākammasa sāmaggī ādi kiriyā majjhe niṭṭhānaṃ pariyosānaṃ. tajjanīyakammasa ko ādi . . . tajjanīyakammasa vatthu ca puggalo ca ādi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyosānaṃ. nissayakammasa — pa — pabbājanīyakammasa, paṭisāraṇīyakammasa, ukkhepanīyakammasa, parivāsādānassa, mûlāya paṭikassanāya, mānattadānassa, abbhānassa ko ādi . . . abbhānassa vatthu ca puggalo ca ādi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyosānaṃ. upasampadākammasa ko ādi . . . upasampadākammasa puggalo ādi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyosānaṃ. tajjanīyakammasa paṭippassaddhiyā ko ādi . . . tajj. paṭ. sammāvattanā ādi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyosānaṃ. nissayakammasa — pa — pabbājanīyakammasa, paṭisāraṇīyakammasa, ukkhepanīyakammasa paṭippassaddhiyā ko ādi . . . ukkhep. paṭ. sammāvattanā ādi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyosānaṃ. sativinayassa ko

âdi . . . sativinayassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. amûlḥavinayassa, tassapâpiyya-sikâya, tīṇavathâarakassa, bhikkhunovâdukasammutiyâ . . . , . . . daṇḍasikkâsammutiyâ ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânan ti, daṇḍasikkâsammutiyâ vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. ||1||

dasa atthavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam, saṃghasutṭhutâya saṃghaphâsutâya dumaṇkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya pesulânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya diṭṭhadhammikânam âsavânam saṃvarâya samparâ-yikânam âsavânam paṭighâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatṭhitiyâ vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yam saṃghasutṭhu tam saṃghaphâsu. yam saṃghaphâsu tam dumaṇkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya. yam dumaṇkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya tam pesulânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya . . . yam saddhammatṭhitiyâ tam vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yam saṃghasutṭhu tam saṃghaphâsu. yam saṃghasutṭhu tam dumaṇkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya . . . yam saṃghasutṭhu tam vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yam saṃghaphâsu tam dumaṇkûnam puggalânam niggaḥâya . . . yam saṃghaphâsu tam vinayâ-nuggahâya. yam saṃghaphâsu tam saṃghasutṭhu.

.
yam vinayâ-nuggahâya tam saṃghasutṭhu . . . yam vinayâ-nuggahâya tam saddhammatṭhitiyâ 'ti.

atthasatam dhammasatam dve ca niruttisatâni
cattâri nâpasatâni atthavasepakârane 'ti.

atthavasepakaraṇam niṭṭhitam. ||2||

MAHÂVAGGAṂ NIṬṬHITAM.

tass' uddânam :

paṭhamam a'ḥha pucchâya, paccayesu pun' atṭha ca :
bhikkhûnam soḷasâ ete bhikkhunînañ ca soḷasa.
peyyâla-antarabhedâ, ekuttarikam eva ca,
pavâraṇ'-atthavasikâ : Mahâvaggassa saṃgaho 'ti.

VIII.

Ekamsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā paggaṇhitvāna añjaliṃ
āsiṃsamānarūpo va kissa tvaṃ idham āgato.|

dvīsu vinayesu paññattā uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu
kati te sikkhāpadā honti katīsu nāgaresu paññattā.

bhaddako te ummaṅgo, yoniso paripucchasi.
taggha te aham akkhissaṃ yathāpi kusalo tathā.|

dvīsu vinayesu paññattā uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu
aḍḍhuḍḍhasatāni te honti sattasu nāgaresu paññattā.

katamesu sattasu nāgaresu paññattā, iṅgha me taṃ byāka-
raṇaṃ, taṃ vacanapathaṃ nisāmayitvā paṭipajjema, hitāya
5 no siyā.

Vesāliyā Rājagahe Sāvattthiyā ca Ālaviyā Kosambiyā ca
Sakkesu Bhaggesu c'eva paññattā.

kati Vesāliyā paññattā, kati Rājagahe katā,
Sāvattthiyā kati honti, kati Ālaviyā tathā,|
kati Kosambiyā paññattā, kati Sakkesu vuccanti,
kati Bhaggesu paññattā : taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito.|
dasa Vesāliyā paññattā, ekavīsaṃ Rājagahe katā,

10 chaūnatīni satāni sabbe Sāvattthiyā katā,|
cha Ālaviyā paññattā, atṭha Kosambiyā katā,
atṭha Sakkesu vuccanti, tayo Bhaggesu paññattā.|

ye Vesāliyā paññattā te suṇohi yathātathāṃ.|
methuna-viggaha-uttari atirekaṇi ca kālakaṃ |
bhūtaṃ paramparābhattaṃ dantapoṇena acelako
bhikkhunisū ca akkoso : das' ete Vesāliyā katā.|
ye Rājagahe paññattā te suṇohi yathātathāṃ.

15 adinnādānaṃ Rājagahe dve anuddhaṃsanāpi ca |
dve pi ca bhedā antaravāsakaṃ rūpiyaṃ suttaṃ ujjhā-
panena ca

pācītipiṇḍaṃ gaṇabhojanaṃ vikāle ca cārittaṃ nahānaṃ
ūnavīsati |

cīvaraṃ datvā vosāsanti : ete Rājagahe katā.

giraggacariyā tath' eva chandaḍānena ekavīsati. |

ye Sāvattiya paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ :

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesā bhavanti soḷasa, |

aniyatā ca dve honti, nissaggiyā catuvīsati,

chapaññāsasatañi c' eva khuddakāni pavuccanti, |

dasa gārayhā, dvesattati sekhiyā :

20 cha ūnatīṇi satāni sabbe Sāvattiya katā. |

ye Ālaviyā paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ.

kuṭi-kosīya-seyyā ca khaṇane gaccha devate

sappānakañi ca siṅcanti : cha ete Ālaviyā katā. |

ye Kosambiyā paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ.

mahāvihāro dovaccassaṃ aññaṃ dvāraṃ surāya ca

anādariyaṃ sahadhammo ca payopānena aṭṭhamam, |

ye Sakkesu paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ.

eḷakalomāni patto ca ovādo c' eva bhesajjaṃ |

sūci ārañṇako c' eva : cha ete Kāpilavattave.

udake suddhiyā ovādo bhikkhuniṣu pavuccanti. |

ye Bhaggesu paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ.

25 samādahitvā visibbenti sāmisenā sasiṭṭhakaṃ. |

pārājikāni cattāri saṃghādisesāni bhavanti satta

nissaggiyāni aṭṭha dvattiṃsa khuddakā |

dve gārayhā tayo sekha chapaññāsa

chasa nagaresu paññattā buddhenādiccabandhunā. |

cha ūnatīṇi satāni sabbe Sāvattiya katā Gotamena

yasassinā. ||1||

yaṃ tvam apucchimhā akittayī no, taṃ taṃ byākataṃ
anaññathā.

aññaṃ taṃ pucchāmi taṃ iṅgha brūhi : garukaṃ
lahukañ cāpi

sāvasesaṃ anavasesaṃ duṭṭhullañ ca aduṭṭhullaṃ ye ca
yāvataṭṭhiyakā |

sādhāraṇaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ vipattiyo ca yehi samathehi
sammanti ca :

sabbāni p' etāni viyākaroḥi, handa vākyaṃ suṇoma te. |

ekatimsā ye garukā aṭṭh' ettha anavasesā.
 ye garukā te duṭṭhullā, ye duṭṭhullā sā silavipatti.|
 pārājikam saṃghādiseso silavipattīti vuccati.|
 thullaccayam pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam
 5 dubbhāsitaṃ yo cāyam akkosati hassādhippāyo : ayam sā
 ācāravipatti sammataḥ.|
 viparītaditṭhiṃ gaṇhanti asaddhammehi purakkhatā,
 abbhācikkhanti sambudd'āṃ duppaññā mohapārutā :
 ayam sā ditṭhivipatti sammataḥ |

ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhū-
 taṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapati, ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā
 sañcarittaṃ samāpajjati, ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā yo te vihāre
 vasati so bhikkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati, ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā
 bhikkhu paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati,
 ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā bhikkhunī paṇitabhojanāni attano
 atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā sūpaṃ
 vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati :
 ayam sā ājīvavipatti sammataḥ.

ekādasa yāvatatīyakā, to suṇohi yathātathaṃ :
 ukkhittānuvattakā aṭṭha yāvatatīyakā,
 Ariṭṭho Caṇḍakālī ca ime to yāvatatīyakā.|

kati chedanakāni. kati bhedanakāni. kati uddālanakāni.
 kati anaññāpācittiyāni. kati bhikkhusammutiyo. k. sāmīciyo.
 k. paramāni. k. jānaṃ ti paññattā buddhenādiccabandhunā.
 cha chedanakāni. ekaṃ bhedanakaṃ. ekaṃ uddālanakaṃ.
 cattāri anaññāpācittiyāni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. satta
 sāmīciyo. cuddasa paramāni. soḷasa jānaṃ ti paññattā
 10 buddhenādiccabandhunā.

viṣaṃ dve satāni bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddeṣaṃ
 āgacchanti uposathesu, tiṇi satāni cattāri bhikkhūnaṃ
 sikkhāpadāni uddeṣaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattārisa bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūnihi asādhāraṇā,
 satam tiṃsā ca bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā.|
 satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnaṃ asādhāraṇā,
 satam sattati cattāri ubhinnaṃ samasikkhātā.|

vīsaṃ dve satāni bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti terasa, aniyatāni dve honti, nissaggiyāni tiṃs' eva, dvenavuti ca khuddakā,
15 cattāro pāṭidesaniyā, pañcasattati sekhiyā :

vīsaṃ dve satāni c' ime honti bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu.

tiṇi satāni cattāri bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni aṭṭha, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti sattarasa, nissaggiyāni tiṃs' eva, satam satṭhi ca cha c' eva khuddakāni pavuccanti, aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā, pañcasattati sekhiyā :

tiṇi satāni cattāri c' ime honti bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattārīsa bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīhi asādhāraṇā, te suṇo-
20 hi yathātatham.

cha saṃghādisesā dveanīyatehi aṭṭha, nissaggiyāni dvādasa: tehi te honti vīsati. dvevīsati khuddakā, cattāro pāṭidesaniyā: chacattārīsa c' ime honti bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīhi asādhāraṇā.

satam tiṃsā bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghamhā dasa nissare, nissaggiyāni dvādasa, channavuti ca khuddakā, aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā.

25 satam tiṃsā c' ime honti bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā.

satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnaṃ asādhāraṇā, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti soḷasa, aniyatāni dve honti, nissaggiyā catuvīsati, satam aṭṭhārasā c' eva khuddakāni pavuccanti, dvādasa pāṭidesaniyā :

satam sattati cha c' ev' ime honti ubhinnaṃ asādhāraṇā.

satam sattati cattāri ubhinnaṃ samasikkhātā, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti satta, nissaggiyāni aṭṭhārasa, samasattati khuddakā, pañcasattati
30 sekhiyā :

satam sattati cattāri c' ime honti ubhinnaṃ samasikkhātā.

aṭṭh' eva pārājikā ye durāsadā tālavatthusamûpamā :
paṇḍupalāso puthusilā sisacchinno va so naro
tālo va matthakacchinno, avirûlhi bhavanti te.|

tevīsaṃ saṃghādisesā dve aniyatā dvecattārīsa nissaggiyā
aṭṭhāsītīsatam pācittiyā dvādasa pāṭidesaniyā pañcasattati
sekhiyā tīhi samathehi sammanti

sammukhā 'va paṭiññāya t' avatthārakena ca.|
dve uposathā dve pavāraṇā cattāri kammāni jinena
desitā.|

pañc' eva uddeśa caturo bhavanti anaññathā, āpatti-
kkhandhā ca bhavanti satṭa.

35 adhikaraṇāni cattāri sattahi samathehi sammanti dvīhi
catūhi tīhi kiccaṃ ekena sammati.|

pārājikan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathātatham.
cuto 'paraddho bhaṭṭho ca saddhammehi niramkato,
saṃvāso ca tahiṃ n' atthi : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati.|
saṃghādiseso 'ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathātatham.
saṃgho 'va deti parivāsaṃ mûlāya paṭikassati mānattam
deti abbhethi : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati.|

aniyato ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathātatham.
aniyato na niyato anekamsikatam padam
tipṇam aññataram ṭhānam aniyato 'ti pavuccati.|
thullaccayan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathātatham.
ekassa mûle yo deseti yo ca taṃ paṭigaṇhuti
accayo tena samo n' atthi : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati.|
nissaggiyan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathātatham.
saṃghamaṃjhe gaṇamaṃjhe ekakass' eva ekato

40 nissajjitvāna deseti : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati.|
pācittiyā ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathātatham.
pāṭeti kusalam dhammam, ariyamaggaṃ aparajjhati,
cittasammohanam ṭhānam : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati.|
pāṭidesaniyan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathātatham.
bhikkhu aññātako santo kicchā laddham yaṃ bhojanam
sāmam gahetvā bhuñjeyya : gārayhan ti pavuccati.|
nimantanāsu bhuñjantam chandāya vosāsati tattha
bhikkhuni;
anivāretvā tahiṃ bhuñje : gārayhan ti pavuccati.|

- saddhâcittam kulam gantvâ appabbhogam anâlhiyam
 agilâno tahiṃ bhuñje: gârayhan ti pavuccati.|
 yo ce araṇṇe viharanto sâsaṇke sabbhayânake
 45 aviditam tahiṃ bhuñje: gârayhan ti pavuccati.|
 bhikkhunî aṇṇâtikâ santâ yaṃ paresam mamâyitam
 sappiṃ telam madhum phâṇitam maccha-mamsam atho
 khîram dadhiṃ sayam viññâpeyya bhikkhunî
 gârayhappattâ sugutassa sâsane.|
 dukkaṭan ti yaṃ vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.
 aparaddham viraddhañ ca khalitam yañ ca dukkaṭam,|
 yaṃ manusso kare pâpam âvi vâ yadi vâ raho,
 dukkaṭan ti pavedenti: ten' etam iti vuccati.|
 dubbhâsitan ti yaṃ vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.
 dubbhâsitam durâbhaṭṭham saṃkiliṭṭhañ ca yaṃ padam
 yaṃ ca viññû garahanti, ten' etam iti vuccati.|
 sekhiyan ti yaṃ vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.
 50 sekhasa sikkhamânassa uḥumaggânusârino |
 âdi c' etam caraṇaṃ ca mukham saṃyamasaṃvaro.
 sikkhâ etâdisi n' atthi: ten' etam iti vuccati.|
 channam ativassati vivaṭam nâtivassati,
 tasmâ channam vivaretha, evam tam nâtivassati.|
 gati migânam pavanam, âkâso pakkhinam gati,
 vibhuvo gati dhammânam, nibbânam arahato gatîti. ||2||

Gâthâsamgaṇikam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

sattanagaresu paññattam, vipatti caturo pi ca,
 bhikkhûnam bhikkhunînaṃ ca sâdhâraṇâ asâdhâraṇâ :
 sâsanam anuggahâya gâthâsamgaṇikam idan ti.

IX.

Cattāri adhikaraṇāni vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. imāni cattāri adhikaraṇāni. imesaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ kati ukkoṭā. imesaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ dasa ukkoṭā. vivādādhikaraṇassa dve ukkoṭā, anuvādādhikaraṇassa cattāro ukk., āpattādhikaraṇassa tayo ukk., kiccādhikaraṇassa eko ukkoṭo. imesaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ ime dasa ukkoṭā. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭento dve samathe ukkoṭeti, anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . cattāro . . . , āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . tayo . . . , kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭento ekaṃ samathaṃ ukkoṭeti. ||1||

kati ukkoṭā. katih' ākārehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati. katih' āṇgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. kati puggalā adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentā āpattiṃ āpajjanti.

dvādasa ukkoṭā. dasah' ākārehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati. catūh' āṇgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. cattāro puggalā adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentā āpattiṃ āpajjanti. ||2||

katame dvādasa ukkoṭā. akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitappaṃ aviniecchitaṃ duviniecchitaṃ puna viniecchitappaṃ avūpasantaṃ duvūpasantaṃ puna vūpasametabban ti ime dvādasa ukkoṭā.

katamehi dasah' ākārehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati. tatthajātakam adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti, tatthajātakam vūpasantaṃ adh. ukk., antarāmagge adh. ukk., antarāmagge vūpasantaṃ adh. ukk., tatthagataṃ adh. ukk., tatthagataṃ vūpasantaṃ adh. ukk., sativinayaṃ ukk., amūlḥavinayaṃ ukk., tassapā-

piyyasikaṃ ukk., tiṇavatthārukaṃ ukkoṭeti. imehi dasah' ākārehi ukkoṭaṇaṃ pasavati.

katamehi catūh' āṅgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. chandāgatiṃ gacchanto adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti, dosāgatiṃ . . . mohāgatiṃ . . . bhayāgatiṃ gacchanto adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. imehi catūh' āṅgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti.

katame cattāro puggalā adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentā āpattiṃ āpajjanti. tadahupasaṃpanno ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭaṇakaṃ pācittiyaṃ. āgantuko . . . kārako . . . chandaḍāyako ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭaṇakaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ime cattāro puggalā adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentā āpattiṃ āpajjanti. ||3||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ kiṃsambhāraṃ kiṃsamutṭhānaṃ. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānaṃ.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ vivādanidānaṃ vivādasamudayaṃ . . . vivādasamutṭhānaṃ; anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādanidānaṃ . . . ; āpattādhikaraṇaṃ āpattinidānaṃ . . . ; kiccādhikaraṇaṃ kiccānidānaṃ . . . kiccāsamutṭhānaṃ. ||4||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānaṃ. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, kiccādhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānaṃ.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ hetunidānaṃ . . . ; anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, kiccādhikaraṇaṃ hetunidānaṃ . . . hetu-samutṭhānaṃ. ||5||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānaṃ. anuvādādh., āpattādh., kiccādh. kiṃnidānaṃ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānaṃ.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ paccayanidānaṃ . . . ; anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, kiccādhikaraṇaṃ paccayanidānaṃ . . . paccayasamutṭhānaṃ. ||6||

catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ kati mûlāni kati samutṭhānā. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ tettiṃsa mûlāni tettiṃsa samutṭhānā.

cat. adh. katamāni tettiṃsa mûlāni. vivādādhikaraṇassa dvādasa mûlāni, anuvādādhikaraṇassa cuddasa mûlāni, āpattādhikaraṇassa cha mûlāni, kiccādhikaraṇassa ekaṃ mûlaṃ saṃgho. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ imāni tettiṃsa mûlāni.

catunnaṃ adh. katame tettiṃsa samuṭṭhānā. vivādādhikaraṇassa aṭṭhārasa bhedaakaravattḥūni samuṭṭhānā. anuvā-dādhikaraṇassa catasso vipattiyo samuṭṭhānā. āpattādhikaraṇassa sattāpattikkhandhā samuṭṭhānā. kiccādhikaraṇassa cattāri kammāni samuṭṭhānā. catunnaṃ adh. ime tettiṃsa samuṭṭhānā. ||7||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattānāpattīti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ na āpatti, kiṃ pana vivādādhikaraṇaṃ paccayā āpattiṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti. āma vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā āpattiṃ āpajjeyya. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā dve āpattiyo āpajjati: upasampannaṃ omasati, āpatti pācittiyassa; anupasampannaṃ omasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katihi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, kaṭṭhi adhikaraṇehi katisu ṭhānesu katihi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāravipattiṃ, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvihi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena tiṣu ṭhānesu saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike tihi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavattḥārakena ca. ||8||

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattānāpattīti . . . (see § 8) . . . anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā tiṣso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuṃ amūlakena parājikenā dhammena anuddhamseti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa; amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti, āp. pācittiyassa; amūlikāya ācāravipattiyā anuddhamseti, āp. dukkaṭassa. anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā tiṣso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ kati . . . katihi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattinaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇā-

naṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ tīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ tīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhanti. yā sā āpatti garukā sā āpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena ekamhi ṭhāne saṃghamajje dvīhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvīnaṃ ca paṭinīṇātakaraṇena ca, yā tā āpattiyo lahukā tā āpattiyo ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena tīsu ṭhānesu saṃghamajje . . . (§ 8) . . . tiṇavattāhākena ca. ||9||

āpattādhikaraṇaṃ āpattānāpattitī. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ āpatti. kiṃ puna . . . āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicchādeti, āpatti pārājikassa; vematikā paṭicchādeti, āp. thullaccayassa; bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ paṭicchādeti, āp. pācittiyassa; ācāravipattiṃ paṭicchādeti, āp. dukkaṭassa. āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ . . . (§ 9) . . . catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ ekena samutṭhānena samutṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhanti. yā sā āpatti anavasesā sā āpatti na katamena adhikaraṇena na katamamhi ṭhāne na katamena samathena sammati. yā tā āpattiyo lahukā tā āpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavattāhākena ca. ||10||

kiccādhikaraṇaṃ āpattānāpattitī . . . (§ 8) . . . kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati: ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati, nāttiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pārājikassa; bhedakānuvattakā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa; pāpikāya dīṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti, āp. pācittiyassa. kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ . . . (§ 9) . . . pañcāhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkatāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisamuttānānaṃ ekena s. s. kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. yā sā āpatti anavasesā . . . (§ 10) . . . yā sā āpatti garukā sā āpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena ekamhi thāne saṃghamajjhe dvihi samathehi ammati sammukkhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca. yā tā āpattiyo lahuḷā tā āpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavattāraṇena ca. ||11||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ na hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, na hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, na hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. api ca vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. yathā kathaṃ viya. idha bhikkhū . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ na hoti . . . yathā kathaṃ viya. idha bhikkhū bhikkhū . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti āpattādh., hoti kiccādh., hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ.

āpattādhikaraṇaṃ hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ na hoti . . . yathā kathaṃ viya. pañca pi āpattikkhandhā . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti kiccādh., hoti vivādādh., hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ.

kiccādhikaraṇaṃ hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ na hoti . . . yathā kathaṃ viya. yā saṃghassa kiccayatā . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. ||12||

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukkhāvinayo, yattha sammu-

khāvinayo tattha sativinayo. yattha amūlḥavinayo tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha amūlḥavinayo. yattha paṭiññātakaṇaṃ . . . yattha yebhuyyasikā . . . yattha tassapāpiyyasikā . . . yattha tiṇavattḥārako tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha tiṇavattḥārako. ||13||

yasmiṃ samaye sammukhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikaṇaṃ vūpasammati, yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha sativinayo, na tattha amūlḥavinayo na tattha paṭiññātakaṇaṃ na tattha yebhuyyasikā na tattha tassapāpiyyasikā na tattha tiṇavattḥārako. yasmiṃ samaye sammukhāvinayena ca amūlḥavinayena ca . . . sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavattḥārakena ca adhikaṇaṃ vūpasammati, yattha tiṇavattḥārako tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha tiṇavattḥārako, na tattha sativinayo . . . na tattha tassapāpiyyasikā. ||14||

sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā sativinayo 'ti vā ime dhammā saṃsatṭhā udāhu viṣaṃsatṭhā labbhā ca paṇ' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaṇaṃ paññāpetuṃ. sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā amūlḥavinayo 'ti vā . . . sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā tiṇavattḥārako 'ti vā ime dhammā saṃsatṭhā . . . paññāpetuṃ.

sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā sativinayo 'ti vā ime dhammā saṃsatṭhā no viṣaṃsatṭhā na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vin. vin. nānākaṇaṃ paññāpetuṃ. sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā amūlḥavinayo 'ti vā . . . sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā tiṇavattḥārako 'ti vā ime dhammā saṃsatṭhā no viṣaṃsatṭhā na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vin. vin. nānākaṇaṃ paññāpetuṃ. ||15||

sammukhāvinayo kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo kiṃsambhāro kiṃsamutṭhāno. sativinayo . . . tiṇavattḥārako kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo kiṃsambhāro kiṃsamutṭhāno.

sammukhāvinayo nidānanidāno nidānasamudayo nidānajātiko nidānapabhavo nidānasambhāro nidānasamutṭhāno. sativinayo . . . tiṇavattḥārako nidānanidāno nidānasamudayo . . . nidānasamutṭhāno. ||16||

sammukkhāvinayo kiṇṇidāno . . . kiṇṇasamuttāhāno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavattthārako kiṇṇidāno . . . kiṇṇasamuttāhāno.

sammukkhāvinayo hetunidāno . . . , . . . tiṇavattthārako hetunidāno . . . hetusamuttāhāno. || 17 ||

sammukkhāvinayo kiṇṇidāno . . . kiṇṇasamuttāhāno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavattthārako kiṇṇidāno . . . kiṇṇasamuttāhāno.

sammukkhāvinayo paccayanidāno . . . , . . . tiṇavattthārako paccayanidāno . . . paccayasamuttāhāno. || 18 ||

sattannaṃ samathānaṃ kati mûlāni kati samuttāhānā. sattannaṃ samathānaṃ chabbisa mûlāni chattimsa samuttāhānā.

sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katamāni chabbisa mûlāni. sammukkhāvinayassa cattāri mûlāni saṃghasammukhatā dhammasammukhatā vinayasammukhatā puggalasammukhatā. sativinayassa cattāri mûlāni. amûlḥavinayassa cattāri mûlāni. paṭiññātakaraṇassa dve mûlāni yo ca deseti yassa ca deseti. yebhuyyasikāya cattāri mûlāni. tassapāpiyyasikāya cattāri mûlāni. tiṇavattthārakassa cattāri mûlāni saṃghasammukhatā . . . puggalasammukhatā. sattannaṃ samathānaṃ imāni chabbisa mûlāni.

sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katame chattimsa samuttāhānā. sativinayassa kammaṣa kiriyā karaṇaṃ upagamaṇaṃ ajjhupagamaṇaṃ adhiṇṇasānā appaṭikkosauā. amûlḥavinayassa kammaṣa, paṭiññātakaraṇassa kammaṣa, yebhuyyasikāya kammaṣa, tassapāpiyyasikāya kammaṣa, tiṇavattthārakassa kammaṣa kiriyā karaṇaṃ . . . appaṭikkosauā. sattannaṃ samathānaṃ ime chattimsa samuttāhānā. || 19 ||

sammukkhāvinayo 'ti vā sativinayo 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā nānābyañjanā udāhu ekatthā byañjanaṃ eva nānaṃ. sammukkhāvinayo 'ti vā amûlḥavinayo 'ti vā, sammukkhāvinayo 'ti vā paṭiññātakaraṇaṇ ti vā . . . , sammukkhāvinayo 'ti vā tiṇavattthārako 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā . . . eva nānaṃ.

sammukkhāvinayo 'ti vā sativinayo 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. sammukkhāvinayo 'ti vā amûlḥavinayo 'ti vā . . . sammukkhāvinayo 'ti vā tiṇavattthārako 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. || 20 ||

vivādo vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivādo no adhikaraṇaṃ. adhi-
karaṇaṃ no vivādo. adhikaraṇaṃ c' eva vivādo ca. siyā
. . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14. 12-15) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ
adhikaraṇaṃ c' eva kiccaṃ cā 'ti. ||21||1||

Adhikaraṇabhedaṃ niṭṭhiṭaṃ. tass' uddānaṃ :

adhikaraṇaṃ, ukkoṭā, ākārā, puggalena ca,
nidāna-hetu-paccayā, mūlaṃ, samuṭṭhānena ca,
āpatti, hoti, yattha ca, samsatṭhā, nidānena ca,
hetu-paccaya-mūlāni, samuṭṭhānena, byañjanā,
vivādo adhikaraṇaṃ ti : bhedādhikaraṇe idan ti.



X.

Codanâ kimatthâya, sâraṇâ kissa kâraṇâ,
 saṃgho kimatthâya, matikammaṃ pana kissa kâraṇâ |
 codanâ sâraṇatthâya, niggaḥatthâya sâraṇâ,
 saṃgho pariggahatthâya, matikammaṃ pana pâṭi-
 yekkaṃ.|

mâ kho turito abhaṇi, mâ kho caṇḍikato 'bhaṇi,
 mâ kho paṭighaṃ janayi, sace anuvijjako tuvaṃ.|
 mâ kho sahasâ abhaṇi kathaṃ viggâhikaṃ anatthasaṃ-
 hitaṃ

sutte vinaye anulome paññatte anulomike.|
 anuyogavattaṃ nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ katam
 suvuttaṃ sikkhâpadânulomikaṃ gatiṃ na nâsento sam-
 parâyikaṃ.|

5 hîtesî anuyuñjassu kâlen' atthupasaṃhitaṃ
 cuditassa ca codakassa ca sahasâ vohâraṃ mâ padhâresi.|
 codako âha âpanno 'ti, cuditako âha anâpanno 'ti;
 ubho anukkipanto paṭiññânusandhitena kârâye.|
 paṭiññâ lajjîsu katâ, alajjîsu evaṃ na vijjati;
 bahuṃ pi alajjî bhâseyya: vuttânusandhitena kârâye.|
 alajjî kîdiso hoti paṭiññâ yassa na rūhati;
 evañ ca tâhaṃ pucchâmi kîdiso vuccati alajjipuggalo.|
 sañcicca âpattiṃ âpajjati, âpattiṃ parigûhati,

10 agatigamanaṃ ca gacchati: ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo.|
 saccaṃ aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo,
 aññaṃ ca tâhaṃ pucchâmi: kîdiso vuccati lajjipuggalo.|
 sañcicca âpattiṃ nâpajjati, âpattiṃ na parigûhati,
 agatigamanaṃ na gacchati: ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo.|
 saccaṃ aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo,
 aññaṃ ca tâhaṃ pucchâmi: kîdiso vuccati adhamma-
 codako.|

akālena codeti abhūtena pharusena anattasamhitena,
dosantaro codeti no mettacitto : ediso vuccati adhamma-
codako.|

saccaṃ aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati adhammacodako,
aññañ ca tāhaṃ pucchāmi : kīdiso vuccati dhamma-
15 codako.|

kālena codeti bhūtena saṇhena attasamhitena,
mettacitto codeti no dosantaro : ediso vuccati dhamma-
codako.|

saccaṃ aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati dhammacodako,
aññañ ca tāhaṃ pucchāmi : kīdiso vuccati bālacodako.|
pubbāparaṃ na jānāti pubbāparassa akovido,
anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jānāti anusandhivacana-
pathassa akovido : ediso vuccati bālacodako.|

saccaṃ aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati bālacodako,
aññañ ca tāhaṃ pucchāmi : kīdiso vuccati paṇḍita-
codako.|

pubbāparaṃ pi jānāti pubbāparassa kovido,
anusandhivacanapathaṃ jānāti anusandhivacanapathassa
20 kovido : ediso vuccati paṇḍitacodako.|

saccaṃ aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati paṇḍitacodako,
aññañ ca tāhaṃ pucchāmi : codanā kinti vuccati.|
sīlavipattiyā codeti, atho ācāradditthiyā,
ājīvena pi codeti : codanā tena vuccati.|

aparaṃ Gāthāsamgaṇikam niṭṭhitam.

XI.

Anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo : yaṃ kho tvam āvuso
 imaṃ bhikkhum codesi kimhi naṃ codesi silavipattiyaṃ codesi
 ācāravipattiyaṃ codesi diṭṭhivipattiyaṃ codesi. so ce evaṃ
 vadeyya : silavipattiyaṃ vā codemi, ācāravipattiyaṃ vā codemi,
 diṭṭhivipattiyaṃ vā codemi, so evaṃ assa vacaniyo : jānāti
 panāyasmā silavipattiṃ . . . (Mahāvagga IV. 16. 11-15.
Instead of imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi *read* imaṃ
 bhikkhum codesi ; *instead of* ṭhapesi, ṭhapesi, *or* pavāraṇaṃ
 ṭhapesi *etc., read* codemi, codesi.) . . . titthiyasāvakaṇaṃ
 sutvā parisāṅkasīti. ||1||

diṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhena sameti, diṭṭhena saṃsandate diṭṭhaṃ,
 diṭṭhaṃ paṭicca na upeti asuddhaparisāṅkito :
 so puggalo paṭiññāya kâtabbo ten' uposatho.
 sutam sutena sameti, sutena saṃsandate sutam,
 sutam paṭicca . . . uposatho.
 mutam mutena sameti, mutena saṃsandate mutam,
 mutam paṭicca . . . uposatho. ||2||

codanāya ko ādi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ.
 codanāya okāsakammaṃ ādi kiriyaṃ majjhe samatho pariyo-
 sānaṃ.

codanāya kati mûlāni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo katih'
 âkârehi codeti.

codanāya dve mûlāni tîni vatthûni pañca bhûmiyo dvîh'
 âkârehi codeti.

codanāya katamāni dve mûlāni. samûlikâ vâ amûlikâ vâ.
 codanāya imāni dve mûlāni.

codanāya katamāni tîni vatthûni. diṭṭhena sutena pari-
 saṅkāya. codanāya imāni tîni vatthûni.

codanâya katamâ pañca bhûmiyo. kâlena vakkhâmi no akâlena, bhûtena vakkhâmi no abhûtena, saṇhena v. no pharusena, atthasaṃhitena v. no anattasaṃhitena, mettacitto v. no dosantaro 'ti. codanâya imâ pañca bhûmiyo.

katamehi dvîh' âkârehi codeti. kâyena vâ codeti vâcâya vâ codeti. imehi dvîh' âkârehi codeti. ||3||

codakena katham paṭipajjitabbam. cuditakena . . . saṃghena . . . anuvijjakena katham paṭipajjitabbam.

codakena katham paṭipajjitabban ti, codakena pañcasu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhâya paro codetabbo : kâlena vakkhâmi no akâlena . . . mettacitto vakkhâmi no dosantaro 'ti. codakena evam paṭipajjitabbam.

cuditakena katham paṭipajjitabban ti, cuditakena dvisu dhammesu paṭipajjitabbam sacce ca akuppe ca. cuditakena evam paṭipajjitabbam.

saṃghena katham paṭipajjitabban ti, saṃghena otiṇṇâno-tiṇṇam jânitabbam. saṃghena evam paṭipajjitabban ti.

anuvijjakena katham paṭipajjitabban ti. anuvijjakena yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sâsanena tam adhikaraṇam vûpasammati tathâ tam adhikaraṇam vûpasame-tabbam. anuvijjakena evam paṭipajjitabbam. ||4||

uposatho kimatthâya, pavâraṇâ kissa kâraṇâ,
parivâso kimatthâya, mûlâya paṭikassanâ kissa kâraṇâ,
mânattam kimatthâya, abbhânam kissa kâraṇâ.|

uposatho sâmaggatthâya, visuddhatthâya pavâraṇâ,
parivâso mânattatthâya, mûlâya paṭikassanâ niggah-atthâya,

mânattam abbhânattthâya, visuddhatthâya abbhânam.|

chandâ dosâ bhayâ mohâ there ca paribhâsati :

kâyassa bhedâ duppañño khato upahatiindriyo

nirayam gacchati dummedho na ca sikkhâya gâravo.|

na ca âmisam nissâya na ca nissâya puggalam,

ubho ete viva'jetvâ yathâdhammo tathâ kare.|

kodhano upanâhî ca caṇḍo ca paribhâsako

5 anâpattiya' âpattitî ropeti: tâdiso codako jhâpeti attânam.|

upakaṇṇakam jappati jimham pekkhati vitiharati kum-maggaṃ paṭisevati

anâpattiyâ âpattitî ropeti : tâdiso codako jhâpeti attânaṃ |
 akâlena codeti abhûtena pharusena anattasamhitena,
 dosantaro codeti no mettacitto,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânaṃ |
 dhammâdhammaṃ na jânâti dhammâdhammassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânaṃ |
 vinayâvinayaṃ na jânâti vinayâvinayassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânaṃ |

- 10 bhâsitâbhâsitam . . . |
 âciṇṇânâciṇṇam . . . |
 paññattâpaññattam . . . |
 âpattânâpattim na jânâti âpattânâpattiyâ akovido . . . |
 lahukagarukam . . . |
- 15 sâvasesânavasesam . . . |
 dutṭhullâduttṭhullam . . . |
 pubbâparam . . . |
 anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti anusandhivacanapa-
 chassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ âpattitî ropeti : tâdiso codako jhâpeti
 attânan ti. | 5 |

Codanâkaṇḍam nitṭhitam. tass' uddânaṃ :

codanâ, anuvijjâ câ, âdi, mûlen', uposatho :
 gati codanakaṇḍamhi sâsanam patitṭhâpayan ti.

XII.

Samgāmāvacarena bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena nīcaccittena saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo rajoharaṇasamena cittena. āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ nisajjakusalena. there bhikkhū anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhū āsanena apaṭi-bāhantena yathāpaṭirūpe āsane nisiditabbaṃ. anānākathikena bhavitabbaṃ atiracchānakathikena. sāmāṃ vā dhammo bhāsitaḥ paro vā ajjesitaḥ ariyo vā tuṇhibhāvo nāti-maññitaḥ. saṃghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena anuvijjitukāmena na upajjhāyo pucchitaḥ na ācariyo pucchitaḥ na saddhivihāriko pucchitaḥ na antevāsiko p. na samānupajjhāyako p. na samānācariyako p. na jāti pucchi-tabbā na nāmaṃ pucchitabbaṃ na gottam pucchitabbaṃ na āgamo pucchitaḥ na kulapadeso pucchitaḥ na jātibhūmi pucchitabbā. tam kimkāraṇā. atr' assa pemaṃ vā doso vā. peme vā sati dose vā chandāpi gaccheyya dosāpi g. mohāpi g bhayāpi gaccheyya. saṃghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena anuvijjitukāmena saṃghagarukena bhavitabbaṃ no puggalagarukena, saddhammagarukena bhavitabbaṃ no āmisagarukena, atthavasikena bhavitabbaṃ no parisakappi-yena, kālena anuvijjitabbaṃ no akālena, bhūtena anuvijji-tabbaṃ no abhūtena, saṃghena an. no pharusena, atthasaṃ-hitena an. no anattasaṃhitena, mettacittena an. no dosan-tarena. na upakaṇṇakajjapinā bhavitabbaṃ, na jimhaṃ pekkhitabbaṃ, na akkhiṃ nikhaṇitabbaṃ, na bhamukaṃ ukkhipitabbaṃ, na sīsaṃ ukkhipitabbaṃ, na hatthavikāro kātabbo, na hatthamuddā dassetabbā. āsanakusalena bhavi-tabbaṃ, nisajjal usalena bhavitabbaṃ, yugamattam pekkhan-tena attham anuvīdhiyantena sake āsane nisiditabbaṃ, na ca āsanā vuttātabbaṃ, na vitihātabbaṃ, na kummaggo sevi-tabbo, na bāhāvikkhepakam bhaṇitabbaṃ, aturitena bhavi-tabbaṃ, asāhasikena bhavitabbaṃ, acaṇḍikatena bhavitabbaṃ.

vacanakkhamena mettacittena bhavitabbam, hitānukampinā kârūṇikena bhavitabbam, hitaparisakkinā asamphappalāpinā bhavitabbam, pariyantabhāṇinā averavasikena bhavitabbam anasuruttena. attā pariggahetabbo, paro pariggahetabbo, codako pariggahetabbo, cuditako pariggahetabbo, adhammacodako . . . adhammacuditako . . . dhammacodako . . . dhammacuditako pariggahetabbo. vuttaṃ ahāpentena avuttaṃ appakāsentena otiṇṇāni padabyañjanāni sādhuḥkaṃ uggahetvā paro paṭipucchitvā yathāpaṭiñṇāya kâretabbo, mando hâsetabbo, bhîru assâsetabbo, caṇḍo nisedhetabbo, asuci vibhâvetabbo, uju maddavena. na chandâgati gantabbā, na dosâgati g., na mohâgati g., na bhayâgati gantabbā. majjhāttena bhavitabbam dhammesu ca puggalesu ca. evaṃ ca pana anuvijjako anuvijjamāno satthu c' eva sâsanakaro hoti viññûṇaṃ ca sabrahmacârinam piyo ca hoti manāpo ca garu ca bhāvaniyo ca. ||1||

suttaṃ saṃsandanatthāya, opammaṃ nidassanatthāya, attho vināṇapanatthāya, paṭipucchā ṭhapanatthāya, okâsakkammaṃ codanatthāya, codanā sâraṇatthāya, sâraṇā savacaniyatthāya, savacaniyaṃ palibodhatthāya, palibodho vinicchayatthāya, vinicchayo santīraṇatthāya, santīraṇam ṭhânâṭhânagamanatthāya, ṭhânâṭhânagamanam dummaṅkūnam puggalānam niggaḥatthāya pesalānam bhikkhūnam saṃpaggahatthāya, saṃgho saṃpariggahasampañcchanatthāya, saṃghena anumataṃ puggalā paccakāṭhāyino avisamvādakāṭhāyino, vinayo saṃvaratthāya, saṃvaro avippaṭisāratthāya, avippaṭisāro pāmujjatthāya, pāmujjam pītatthāya, pīti passaddhatthāya, passaddhi sukhatthāya, sukham samādhhatthāya, samādhi yathābhūtanāṇadassanatthāya, yathābhūtaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ nibbidatthāya, nibbidā virāgatthāya, virāgo vimuttatthāya, vimutti vimuttiṇāṇadassanatthāya, vimuttiṇāṇadassanaṃ anupādāparinibbānatthāya. etadatthā kathā, etadatthā mantāṇā, etadatthā upanisaṃ, etadatthā sotāvadhānam yad idam anupādā cittassa vimokkho 'ti. ||2||

anuyogavattaṃ nisāmaya kusaleṇa buddhimatā katam
suvuttaṃ sikkhāpadānulomikaṃ gatiṃ na nāsento
saṃparāyikaṃ.]

vatthum vipattim âpattim nidānam âkāraakovido,
 pubbāparam na jānāti katākatam samena ca,|
 kammañ ca adhikaraṇaṇ ca samathe cāpi akovido,
 ratto duṭṭho ca mûlho ca bhayā sammohā gacchati,|
 na ca paññattikusalo nijjhattiyā ca akovido,
 laddhapakkho ahiriko kaṇhakamino anādaro :
 sa ve tâdisako bhikkhu appatikkho 'ti vuccati.|
 vatthum vipattim âpattim nidānam âkarakovido,
 5 pubbāparam pajānāti katākatam samena ca,|
 kammañ ca adhikaraṇaṇ ca samathe cāpi kovido,
 aratto aduṭṭho amûlho ca bhayā mohā na gacchati,|
 paññattiyā ca kusalo nijjhattiyā ca kovido,
 laddhapakkho hirimano sukkakamino sagāravo :
 sa ve tâdisako bhikkhu sappatikkho 'ti vuccatīti. ||3||

Cūḷasaṁgāmaṁ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

nīcacittena, puccheyya, garu, saṁghe na puggale,
 suttaṁ samsandanattāya, vinayānuggahena ca :
 uddānam cūḷasaṁgāme ekuddesaṁ idaṁ katan ti.

XI^U.

Samgāmāvacarena bhikkhunā samghe voharantena vatthum jānitabbaṃ vipatti jānitabbā āpatti jānitabbā nidānaṃ jānitabbaṃ ākāro jānitabbo pubbāparaṃ jānitabbaṃ katākataṃ jānitabbaṃ kammaṃ jānitabbaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ jānitabbaṃ samatho jānitabbo, na chandāgati gantabbā na dosāgati g. na mohāgati g. na bhayāgati g., saññāpaniye ðhāne saññāpetabbaṃ nijjhāpaniye ðhāne nijjhāpetabbaṃ pekkhaniye ðhāne pekkhitabbaṃ pasādaniye ðhāne pasādetabbaṃ, laddhapakkho 'mhitī parapakkho nāvajānitabbo bahussuto 'mhitī appassuto nāvajānitabbo therataro 'mhitī navakataro nāvajānitabbo, asampattaṃ na byāharitabbaṃ sampattaṃ dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabbaṃ, yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanaṃ tam adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasammati tathā tam adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbaṃ. || 1 ||

vatthum jānitabban ti : atṭhannaṃ pārājikānaṃ vatthum jānitabbaṃ tevīsaṃghādisesānaṃ vatthum jānitabbaṃ dveanīyatānaṃ . . . dve cattārisanissaggiyānaṃ . . . atṭhāsītīsatapācittiyānaṃ . . . dvādasapāṭidesaniyānaṃ . . . dukkatānaṃ . . . dubbhāsītānaṃ vatthum jānitabbaṃ.

vipatti jānitabbā 'ti : silavipatti j. ācāravipatti j. diṭṭhi-vipatti j. ājīvavipatti jānitabbā.

āpatti jānitabbā 'ti : pārājikāpatti j. saṃghādisesāpatti j. thullaccayāpatti j. pācittiyāpatti j. pāṭidesaniyāpatti j. dukkatāpatti j. dubbhāsītāpatti jānitabbā.

nidānaṃ jānitabban ti : atṭhannaṃ pārājikānaṃ nidānaṃ jānitabbaṃ tevīsaṃghādisesānaṃ nidānaṃ jānitabbaṃ . . . dubbhāsītānaṃ nidānaṃ jānitabbaṃ.

ākāro jānitabbo ti : saṃgho ākārato jānitabbo, gaṇo ākārato jānitabbo, puggalo . . . codako . . . cuditako ākārato jāni-

tabbo. saṃgho ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayam saṃgho imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametum dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena udāhu no 'ti, evaṃ saṃgho ākārato jānitabbo. gaṇo . . . puggalo ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayam puggalo . . . evaṃ puggalo ākārato jānitabbo. codako ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam āyasmā pañcasu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya paraṃ codeti udāhu no 'ti, evaṃ codako ākārato jānitabbo. cuditako ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam āyasmā dvisu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhito sacce ca akuppe ca udāhu no 'ti, evaṃ cuditako ākārato jānitabbo.

pubbāparaṃ jānitabban ti: kacci nu kho ayam āyasmā vatthuto vā vatthum saṃkamati vipattito vā vipattiṃ saṃkamati āpattito vā āpattiṃ saṃkamati avajānitvā vā paṭijānāti paṭijānitvā vā avajānāti aññena vā aññaṃ paṭicarati udāhu no 'ti, evaṃ pubbāparaṃ jānitabban.

katākatam jānitabban ti: methunadhammo jānitabbo methunadhammassa anulomaṃ jānitabban methunadhammassa pubbabhāgo jānitabbo. methunadhammo jānitabbo 'ti: dvayaṃ dvayasamāpatti jānitabbā. methunadhammassa anulomaṃ jānitabban ti: bhikkhu attano mukhena parassa aṅgaṃ jātam gaṇhāti. methunadhammassa pubbabhāgo jānitabbo 'ti: vaṇṇāvaṇṇo kāyasamsaggo dutṭhullavācā attakāmapāricariyā dhanamanuppadānaṃ. ||2||

kammaṃ jānitabban ti: soḷasa kammāni jānitabbāni, cattāri apalokanakkammāni j., cattāri ñattikkammāni j., cattāri ñattidutiyakkammāni j., cattāri ñatticatutthakkammāni jānitabbāni.

adhikaraṇaṃ jānitabban ti: cattāri adhikaraṇāni jānitabbāni, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ jānitabban . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ jānitabban.

samatho jānitabbo 'ti: satta samathā jānitabbā, sammukhāvīnayo jānitabbo . . . tiṇavattthārako jānitabbo. ||3||

na chandāgati gantabbā 'ti: chandāgatiṃ gacchanto kathaṃ chandāgatiṃ gacchati. idh' ekacco ayam me upajjhāyo vā ācariyo vā saddhivihārīko vā antevāsiko vā samānupajjhāyako vā samānācariyako vā sandiṭṭho vā sambhatto vā nātisālo hito vā 'ti tassānukampāya tassānurakkhāya adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . (see

Mahāvagga X. 5. 4 *etc.*) . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi chandāgaṭiṃ gacchanto bahujanaahitāya patipanno hoti bahujanaasukhāya bahuno janassa anattāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānam. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi chandāgaṭiṃ gacchanto khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo viññānaṃ bahuñ ca apuññaṃ pasavati. chandāgaṭiṃ gacchanto evaṃ chandāgaṭiṃ gacchati.

na dosāgaṭi gantabbā 'ti: dosāgaṭiṃ gacchanto kathaṃ dosāgaṭiṃ gacchati. idh' ekacco anattamaṃ me acarīti āghātaṃ bandhati anattamaṃ me caratīti āghātaṃ bandhati anattamaṃ me carissatīti āghātaṃ bandhati piyassa me manāpassa anattamaṃ acari anattamaṃ carati anattamaṃ carissatīti āghātaṃ bandhati appiyassa me amanāpassa atthamaṃ acari atthamaṃ carati atthamaṃ carissatīti āghātaṃ bandhati. imehi navahi āghātavatthūhi āghāto paṭighāto kuddho kodhābhībhūto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi dosāgaṭiṃ gacchanto . . . evaṃ dosāgaṭiṃ gacchati.

na mohāgaṭi gantabbā 'ti: mohāgaṭiṃ gacchanto kathaṃ mohāgaṭiṃ gacchati. ratto rāgavasena gacchati duṭṭho dosavasena gacchati mūlho mohavasena gacchati parāmatṭho diṭṭhivasena gacchati, mūlho sammūlho mohābhībhūto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi mohāgaṭiṃ gacchanto . . . evaṃ mohāgaṭiṃ gacchati.

na bhayāgaṭi gantabbā 'ti: bhayāgaṭiṃ gacchanto kathaṃ bhayāgaṭiṃ gacchati. idh' ekacco ayaṃ visamanissito vā gahananissito vā balanissito vā kakkhaḷo pharusso jīvantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti tassa bhayā bhīto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi bhayāgaṭiṃ gacchanto . . . evaṃ bhayāgaṭiṃ gacchati.

chandā dosā bhayā mohā yo dhammaṃ ativattati
nīhīyati tassa yaso kālāpakke va candimā 'ti.

kathaṃ na chandāgaṭiṃ gacchati. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti
dipento na chandāgaṭiṃ gacchati, dhammaṃ dhammo 'ti

dīpento na chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpento na chandāgatiṃ gacchati. evaṃ na chandāgatiṃ gacchati.

kathaṃ na dosāgatiṃ . . . na mohāgatiṃ . . . na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpento na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. evaṃ na bhayāgatiṃ gacchati.

chandā dosā bhayā mohā yo dhammaṃ nātivattati
āpūراتي tassa yaso sukkapakkhe va candimā 'ti. || 4 ||

kathaṃ saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpento saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti. evaṃ saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti.

kathaṃ nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpeti. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpeti . . . evaṃ nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpeti.

kathaṃ pekkhaniye ṭhāne pekkhati . . . kathaṃ pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādeti. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādeti . . . evaṃ pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādeti. || 5 ||

kathaṃ laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkhaṃ avajānāti. idh' ekacco laddhapakkho hoti laddhaparivāro pakkhavā nātivā. ayaṃ aladdhapakkho aladdhaparivāro na pakkhavā nātivā 'ti tassa avajānanto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. evaṃ laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkhaṃ avajānāti.

kathaṃ bahussuto 'mhīti appassutaṃ avajānāti. idh' ekacco bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. ayaṃ appassuto appāgamo appadharo 'ti tassa avajānanto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. evaṃ bahussuto 'mhīti appassutaṃ avajānāti.

kathaṃ therataro 'mhīti navakataṃ avajānāti. idh' ekacco thero hoti rattaññū cirappabbajito. ayaṃ navako appaññāto appakataññū, imassa vacanaṃ akataṃ bhavissatīti tassa avajānanto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭ-

ṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullā āpattitī dīpeti. evaṃ therataro 'mhīti navakataṃ avajānāti. ||6||

asampattaṃ na byāharitabban ti: anotiṇṇaṃ bhāraṃ na otāretabbaṃ. sampattaṃ dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabban ti: yaṃatthāya saṃgho sannipatito hoti taṃ atthaṃ dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabbaṃ.

yena dhammena 'ti: bhūtena vatthunā. yena vinayenā 'ti: codetvā sāretvā. yena satth' sāsanaenā 'ti: ñattisampadāya anussāvanasampadāya. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanaena taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasammati tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabban ti: anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo : yaṃ kho tvam āvuso imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi . . . (Mahāvagga IV. 16. 10-15) . . . titthiyasāvakaṇaṃ sutvā parisāṅkasīti.

diṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhena sameti, diṭṭhena saṃsandate diṭṭhaṃ,
diṭṭhaṃ paṭicca na upeti asuddhapariśāṅkito :
so puggalo paṭiññāya kātabbā tena pavāraṇā |
suta, sutena sameti . . . (see XI. § 2) |
mutaṃ mutena . . . tena pavāraṇā 'ti. ||7||

kin te diṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā, kinti te diṭṭhan ti k. p.,
kadā te diṭṭhan ti k. p., kattha te diṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā.

kin te diṭṭhan ti vatthupucchā vipattipucchā āpattipucchā
ajjhācārapucchā. vatthupucchā 'ti aṭṭhannaṃ pārājikānaṃ
vatthupucchā tevīsaṃghādisesānaṃ v. dveṇiyatānaṃ v.
dveccattārisanissaggiyānaṃ v. aṭṭhāsītisatapācittiyānaṃ v.
dvādasapāṭidesaniyānaṃ v. dukkuṭānaṃ v. dubbhāsītānaṃ
vatthupucchā. vipattipucchā 'ti sīlavipattipucchā ācāra-
vippakārapucchā diṭṭhivipattipucchā ājivavipattipucchā. āpatti-
pucchā 'ti pārājikāpattipucchā saṃghādisesāpattipucchā
thullaccayāpattipucchā . . . dubbhāsītāpattipucchā. ajjhā-
cārapucchā 'ti dvayaṃ dvayasamāpattipucchā.

kinti te diṭṭhan ti līṅgapucchā iriyāpathapucchā ākāra-
pucchā vippakārapucchā. līṅgapucchā 'ti dīghaṃ vā rassaṃ
vā kaṇhaṃ vā odātaṃ vā. iriyāpathapucchā 'ti gacchantam
vā ṭhitam vā nisinnam vā nipannam vā. ākārapucchā 'ti
gihiliṅge vā titthiyaliṅge vā pabbajitaliṅge vā. vippakāra-
pucchā 'ti gacchantam vā ṭhitam vā nisinnam vā nipannam vā.

kaḍā te diṭṭhan ti kālāpucchā samāyapucchā divasapucchā utupucchā. kālāpucchā 'ti pubbaṇhakāle vā majjhantikkakāle vā sāyaṇhakāle vā. samāyapucchā 'ti pubbaṇhasamāye vā majjhantikkasamāye vā sāyaṇhasamāye vā. divasapucchā 'ti purebhattaṃ vā pacchābhattaṃ vā rattiṃ vā divā vā.kāle vā jūṇhe vā. utupucchā 'ti hemante vā gimhe vā vasse vā.

kattha te diṭṭhan ti ṭhānapucchā bhūmipucchā okāsapucchā padasapucchā. ṭhānapucchā 'ti bhūmiyā vā pathaviyā vā dharāṇiyā vā jagatiyā vā. bhūmipucchā 'ti bhūmiyā vā pabbate vā pāsāṇe vā pāsāde vā. okāsapucchā 'ti puratthime vā okāse pacchime vā okāse uttare vā okāse dakkhiṇe vā okāse. padasapucchā 'ti puratthime vā padese . . . dakkhiṇe vā padese 'ti. || 8 ||

Mahāsāṃgāmaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

vatthu, nidānaṃ, ākāro, pubbāparaṃ, katākatam,
kamm'-ādhikaraṇaṃ c' eva, samatho, chandāgāmi ca, |
dosā, mohā, bhayā c' eva, saññā, nijjhāpanena ca, |
pekkhā, pusāde, pakkho 'mhi, suta-theratarena ca, |
asampattaṃ ca, sampattam, dhammena, vinayena ca,
satthussa sāsanaṇāpi : mahāsāṃgāmañāpanā 'ti.

XIV.

Kassa kaṭhinam anattatam, kassa kaṭhinam atthatam, kinti kaṭhinam anattatam, kinti kaṭhinam atthatam.

kassā k. anattatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam anattatam hoti kaṭhinam anathārakassa ca ananumodakassa ca. imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānam anattatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kassa k. atthatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam atthatam hoti kaṭhinam atthārakassa ca anumodakassa ca. imesaṃ dvinnam puggalānam atthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kinthi kaṭhinam anattatan ti: catuvīsatiyā ākārehi anattatam hoti kaṭhinam. na ullikhitamattena atthatam hoti kaṭhinam . . . (Mahāvagga VII. 1. 5) . . . evam pi anattatam hoti kaṭhinam.

nimittakammaṃ nāma: nimittam karoti iminā dussena kaṭhinam attharissāmiti. parikathā nāma: parikatham karoti imāya parikathāya kaṭhinadussaṃ nibbattessāmiti. kukkukataṃ nāma anādiyadānaṃ vuccati. sannidhi nāma: dve sannidhiyo karaṇasannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca. nissaggīyaṃ nāma: kariyamāne aruṇaṃ udriyati. imehi catuvīsatiyā ākārehi anattatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kinthi kaṭhinam atthatan ti: sattarasahi ākārehi atthatam hoti kaṭhinam. abatena atthatam hoti kaṭhinam . . . (Mahāvagga VII. 1. 6) . . . evam pi atthatam hoti kaṭhinam. imehi sattarasahi ākārehi atthatam hoti kaṭhinam. ||1||

saha kaṭhinassa atthārā kati dhammā jāyanti. saha k. a. pannarasa dhammā jāyanti, aṭṭha mātikā dve palibodhā pañcānisamsā. saha k. a. ime pannarasa dhammā jāyanti. ||1||

payogassa katame dhammā anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena p. purejātapaccayena p. pacchājātapaccayena p. saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

pubbakaraṇassa katame dhammā anantarapaccayena paccayo — pa —.

paccuddhārassa katame dhammā, adhiṭṭhānassa katame dhammā, atthārassa katame dhammā, mātikānaṃ ca palibodhānaṃ ca katame dhammā, vatthussa katame dhammā anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. ||2||

pubbakaraṇaṃ payogassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. payogo pubbakaraṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇaṃ payogassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. ||3||

paccuddhāro pubbakaraṇassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇaṃ paccuddhārassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhāro pubbakaraṇassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. ||4||

adhiṭṭhānaṃ paccuddhārassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena p. nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhāro adhiṭṭhānassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. adhiṭṭhānaṃ paccuddhārassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. ||5||

atthāro adhiṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. adhiṭṭhānaṃ atthārassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. atthāro adhiṭṭhānassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. ||6||

mātikā ca palibodhā ca atthārassa anantarap. p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. atthāro mātikānaṃ ca palibodhānaṃ ca purejātapaccayena paccayo. mātikā ca palibodhā ca atthārassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. ||7||

âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthussa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. vatthu âsânañ ca anâsânañ ca purejâtapaccayena paccayo. âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthussa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ saha-jâtapaccayena paccayo. ||8||2||

pubbakaraṇaṃ kiṃnidânaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjâtikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ kiṃsambhâraṃ kiṃsamutṭhânaṃ. paccuddhâro kiṃnidâno . . . kiṃsamutṭhâno. adhiṭṭhânaṃ . . . atthâro . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṃnidânâ . . . kiṃsamutṭhânâ.

pubbakaraṇaṃ payoganidânaṃ payogasamudayaṃ . . . payogasamutṭhânaṃ. paccuddhâro pubbakaraṇanidâno . . . adhiṭṭhânaṃ paccuddhâranidânaṃ . . . atthâro adhiṭṭhânanidâno . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthâranidânâ . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthunidânâ . . . vatthusamutṭhânâ. ||1||

payogo kiṃnidâno kiṃsamudayo . . . kiṃsamutṭhâno. pubbakaraṇaṃ—la—paccuddhâro, adhiṭṭhânaṃ, atthâro, mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca, vatthu, âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṃnidânâ . . . kiṃsamutṭhânâ.

payogo hetunidâno hetusamudayo . . . , . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca hetunidânâ . . . hetusamutṭhânâ. ||2||

payogo kiṃnidâno . . . , . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṃnidânâ . . . kiṃsamutṭhânâ.

payogo paccayanidâno paccayasamudayo . . . , . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca paccayanidânâ . . . paccayasamutṭhânâ. ||3||

pubbakaraṇaṃ katīhi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ. pubbakaraṇaṃ sattahi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ dhovanena vicāraṇena chedanena bandhanena sibbanena rajanena kappakaraṇena. pubbakaraṇaṃ imehi sattahi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ.

paccuddhâro katīhi dhammehi saṃgahito. paccuddhâro tīhi dhammehi saṃgahito saṃghāṭiyā uttarāsaṅgena antavāsakena.

adhiṭṭhânaṃ katīhi . . . tīhi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ saṃghāṭiyā uttarāsaṅgena antavāsakena.

atthâro katīhi . . . ekena dhammena saṃgahito vacibhedena. ||4||

kaṭhinassa kati mûlāni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo. kaṭhi-

nassa ekaṃ mûlaṃ saṃgho, tiṇi vatthûni saṃghâti uttarâ-saṅgo antaravâsako, cha bhûmiyo khomaṃ kappâsikaṃ koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ sâṇaṃ bhaṇṇaṃ. ||5||

kaṭhinassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânaṃ. kaṭhinassa pubbakaraṇaṃ âdi, kiriyaṃ majjhe, atthâro pariyosânaṃ. ||6||

katih' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo abhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. katih' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo bhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ, atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. katamehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. pubbakaraṇaṃ na jânâti, paccuddhâraṃ . . . adhiṭṭhânaṃ . . . atthâraṃ . . . mâtikaṃ . . . pali-bodhaṃ . . . ubbhâraṃ . . . ânisamsaṃ na jânâti. imehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. katamehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. pubbakaraṇaṃ jânâti . . . ânisamsaṃ jânâti. imehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. ||7||

katinaṃ puggalânaṃ kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti. katinaṃ puggalânaṃ kaṭhinatthârâ rûhanti. tiṇṇaṃ p. k. na rûhanti, tiṇṇaṃ p. k. rûhanti. katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ p. k. na rûhanti. nissimaṭṭho anumodati, anumodanto na vâcaṃ bhindati, vâcaṃ bhindanto na paraṃ viññâpeti. imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ p. k. na rûhanti. katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ p. k. rûhanti. sîmaṭṭho anumodati, anumodanto vâcaṃ bhindati, vâcaṃ bhindanto paraṃ viññâpeti. imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ p. k. rûhanti. ||8||

kati kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti. kati kaṭhinatthârâ rûhanti. tayo kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti, tayo k. rûhanti. katame tayo k. na rûhanti. vatthuvipannaṃ c' eva hoti kâlavipannaṃ ca karaṇavipannaṃ ca. ime tayo k. na rûhanti. katame tayo k. rûhanti. vatthusampannaṃ c' eva hoti kâlasampannaṃ ca karaṇasampannaṃ ca. ime tayo k. rûhanti. ||9||3||

kaṭhinaṃ jâritabbaṃ, kaṭhinatthâro jânitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthâramâso jânitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthâravipatti jânitabbâ, kaṭhinassa atthârasampatti jânitabbâ, nimittakammaṃ jânitabbaṃ, parikathâ jânitabbâ, kukkukataṃ jânitabbaṃ, sannidhi jânitabbâ, nissaggiyaṃ jânitabbaṃ.

kaṭhinam jānitabban ti: tesañ ñeva dhammānam saṃgaho samavāyo nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ uirutti byañjanaṃ abhilāpo yad idaṃ kaṭhinaṃ ti.

kaṭhinassa atthāramāso jānitabbo 'ti: vassānassa pacchimo māso jānitabbo.

kaṭhinassa atthāravipatti jānitabbā 'ti: catuvisatiyā ākārehi kaṭhinassa atthāravipatti jānitabbā. kaṭhinassa atthārasampatti jānitabbā 'ti: sattaras. 'i ākārehi kaṭhinassa atthārasampatti jānitabbā.

nimittakammaṃ jānitabban ti: nimittaṃ karoti iminā dussena kaṭhinam attharissāmiti.

parikathā jānitabbā 'ti: parikathaṃ karoti imāya parikaṭṭhāya kaṭhinadussaṃ nibbattessāmiti.

kukkukataṃ jānitabban ti: anādiyadānam jānitabban.

sannidhi jānitabbā 'ti: dve sannidhiyo jānitabbā karaṇasannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca.

nissaggiyaṃ jānitabban ti: kariyamāne aruṇaṃ udriyati.

kaṭhinatthāro jānitabbo 'ti: sace saṃghassa kaṭhinadussaṃ uppannaṃ hoti saṃghena kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbam, atthārakena kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbam, anumodakena kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbam. saṃghena ñattidutiyena kammena kaṭhinatthārakassa bhikkhuno dātabbam. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā tadah' eva dhovivā vimajjitvā vicāretvā chindivā sibbetvā rajivā kappam katvā kaṭhinam attharitabbam. sace saṃghāṭiyā kaṭhinam attharitukāmo hoti porāṇikā saṃghāṭi paccuddharitabbā, navā saṃghāṭi adhiṭṭhātābbā, imāya saṃghāṭiyā kaṭhinam attharāmiti vācā bhinditabbā. sace uttarāsaṅgena kaṭhinam attharitukāmo hoti porāṇako uttarāsaṅgo paccuddharitabbo, navo uttarāsaṅgo adhiṭṭhātabbo, iminā uttarāsaṅgena kaṭhinam attharāmiti vācā bhinditabbā. sace antaravāsakena kaṭhinam attharitukāmo hoti porāṇako antaravāsako paccuddharitabbo, navo antaravāsako adhiṭṭhātabbo, iminā antaravāsakena kaṭhinam attharāmiti vācā bhinditabbā. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā saṃgham upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā añjaliṃ paṇḍahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: atthaṃ bhante saṃghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi bhikkhūhi ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā

añjaliṃ paggaheṭvā evaṃ assa vacaṇiyo: atthataṃ āvuso saṃghassa kaṭhinaṃ, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāma 'ti. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā sambahule bhikkhū upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā añjaliṃ paggaheṭvā evaṃ assu vacaṇiyā: atthataṃ bhante . . . anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi . . . anumodāma 'ti. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā añjaliṃ paggaheṭvā evaṃ assa vacaṇiyo: atthataṃ āvuso saṃghassa kaṭhinaṃ, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāhīti. tena anumodakena bhikkhunā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā añjaliṃ paggaheṭvā evaṃ assa vacaṇiyo: atthataṃ āvuso saṃghassa kaṭhinaṃ, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāmiti. ||4||

saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ attharati, gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharātīti. na saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo kaṭhinaṃ attharātīti. hañci na saṃgho k. a., na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharati: saṃghassa anatthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ, gaṇassa anatthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ, puggalassa atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ.

saṃgho pātimokkhaṃ uddisati, gaṇo pātimokkhaṃ uddisati, puggalo pātimokkhaṃ uddisātīti. na saṃgho pātimokkhaṃ uddisati, na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. uddisātīti. hañci na saṃgho p. u., na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. u.: saṃghassa anuddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pātimokkhaṃ, gaṇassa anuddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pātimokkhaṃ, puggalassa uddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pātimokkhaṃ.

saṃghassa sāmaggīyā gaṇassa sāmaggīyā puggalassa uddesā saṃghassa uddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pātimokkhaṃ, gaṇassa uddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pātimokkhaṃ, puggalassa uddiṭṭhaṃ hoti pātimokkhaṃ. evaṃ eva na saṃgho kaṭhinaṃ attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. a.: saṃghassa anumodanāya gaṇassa anumodanāya puggalassa atthārā saṃghassa atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ, gaṇassa atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ, puggalassa atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinaṃ ti. ||5||

pakkamanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā,
etaṃ ca tāhaṃ pucchāmi: katamo palibodho paṭhamam
chijjati.|

pakkamanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā,
etañ ca tāhaṃ vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho paṭhamam
chijjati,

tassa saha bahisīmagamanā āvāsapalibodho chijjati.
niṭṭhānantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā,
etañ ca tāhaṃ pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapali-
bodho paṭhamam chijjati,

cīvare niṭṭhite cīvarapalibodho chijjati.

sanniṭṭhānantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .

. . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhā apubbam
acarimam chijjanti.

nāsanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .

. . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapalibodho paṭha-
mam chijjati,

cīvare naṭṭhe cīvarapalibodho chijjati.

savanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .

. . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho paṭha-
mam chijjati,

tassa saha savanena āvāsapalibodho chijjati.

āsāvachediko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .

. . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapalibodho paṭha-
mam chijjati,

cīvarāsāya upacchinnāya cīvarapalibodho chijjati.

sīmātikkantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .

. . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho
paṭhamam chijjati,

tassa bahisīmagatassa āvāsapalibodho chijjati.

sahubbhāro kaṭhinuddhāro . . .

. . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhā apubbam
acarimam chijjantīti. || 6 ||

kati kaṭhinuddhārā saṃghādhinā, kati kaṭhinuddhārā
puggalādhinā, kati kaṭhinuddhārā n' eva saṃghādhinā na
puggalādhinā. eko kaṭhinuddhāro saṃghādhīno antar-
ubbhāro, cattāro kaṭhinuddhārā puggalādhinā pakkaman-
antiko niṭṭhānantiko sanniṭṭhānantiko sīmātikkantiko,
cattāro kaṭhinuddhārā n' eva saṃghādhinā na puggalādhinā
nāsanantiko savanantiko āsāvachediko sahubbhāro. || 1 ||

kati kaṭhinuddhārā antosīmāya uddhariyyanti, kati kaṭhin-uddhārā bahisīmāya uddhariyyanti, kati kaṭhinuddhārā siyā antosīmāya uddhariyyanti siyā bahisīmāya uddhariyyanti. dve kaṭhinuddhārā antosīmāya uddhariyyanti antarubbhāro sahubbhāro. tayo kaṭhinuddhārā bahisīmāya uddhariyyanti pakkamanantiko savanantiko simātikkantiko. cattāro kaṭhin-uddhārā siyā antosīmāya uddhariyyanti siyā bahisīmāya uddhariyyanti niṭṭhānantiko sannīṭṭhānantiko nāsanantiko āsāvachediko. ||2||

kati kaṭhinuddhārā ekuppādā ekanirodhā, kati kaṭhin-uddhārā ekuppādā nānānirodhā. dve kaṭhinuddhārā ekuppādā ekanirodhā antarubbhāro sahubbhāro, avasesā kaṭhinuddhārā ekuppādā nānānirodhā 'ti. ||3||7||

Kaṭhinabhedo niṭṭhito. tass' uddānaṃ :

kassa, kinti, pannarasa, dhammā, nidāna-hetu ca,
paccaya-saṃgaha-mūlā, ādi ca, aṭṭha puggalā,
bhedaṃ tiṇṇaṃ, tayo, jānitabbā, atthāraṃ uddesena ca,
palibodh'-ādhinā, sīmāya, uppādanirodhena ca 'ti.

Parivāraṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho āyasmā Upāli yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Upāli bhagavantam etad avoca : katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvaṃ nānissitena vatthabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvaṃ nānissitena vatthabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. uposathaṃ na jānāti, uposathakammaṃ na j., pātimokkhaṃ na j., pātimokkhuḍdesaṃ na j., ānapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvaṃ nānissitena vatthabbaṃ.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvaṃ anissitena vatthabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. uposathaṃ jānāti, uposathakammaṃ . . . pañcavasso vā hoti atireka-pañcavasso vā. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yāvajīvaṃ nānissitena vatthabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. pavāraṇaṃ na jānāti, pavāraṇakammaṃ na j., pātimokkhaṃ na j., pātimokkhuḍdesaṃ na j., ānapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. yāvajīvaṃ anissitena vatthabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. pavāraṇaṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nānissitena vatthabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukagarukaṃ āpattiṃ na j., sāvasesānavasesaṃ āpattiṃ na j., duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ na j., ānapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . anissitena vatthabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yāvajīvaṃ anissitena vatthabban ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante āṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli āṅgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevāsiṃ vā saddhivihāriṃ vā gilānaṃ upatthātum vā upatthāpetum vā, uppannaṃ anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāsāpetum vā, uppannaṃ kukkucecaṃ dhammato vinodetum vā vinodāpetum vā, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āṅgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo.

pañcah' Upāli āṅgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti antevāsiṃ vā . . . abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' āṅgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevāsiṃ vā saddhivihāriṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyikāya sikkhāya vinetum, adhisīle vinetum, adhicitte vinetum, adhipaṇṇāya vinetum. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli āṅgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti . . . adhicitte vinetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āṅgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo 'ti. ||5||

katīhi nu kho bhante āṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātābbaṃ ti. pañcah' Upāli āṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kātābbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakataṭṭo ca, micchādītthiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātābbaṃ. ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' āṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kātābbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. adhisīle silavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidītthiyā dītthivipanno hoti, micchādītthiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena davena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena davena s. h., kāyikavācasikena davena s. h.,

micchādītthiko ca hoti, ājīvaṇṇo ca. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., micchādītthiko ca hoti, ājīvaṇṇo ca. imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena upaghātikena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena upaghātikena s. h., kāyikavācasikena upaghātikena s. h., micchādītthiko ca hoti, ājīvaṇṇo ca. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena micchājīvena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena micchājīvena s. h., kāyikavācasikena micchājīvena s. h., micchādītthiko ca hoti, ājīvaṇṇo ca. imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . āpattiṃ āpanno kammakato upasampādeti nissayaṃ deti sāmāneraṃ upatthāpeti bhikkhuno vādakasammuttiṃ sādīyati sammato pi bhikkhuniyo ovadati. imehi kho . . . ||12||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . yāya āpattiyā saṃghena kammaṃ kataṃ hoti taṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati, aññaṃ vā tādisikaṃ, tato vā pāpittḥataraṃ, kammaṃ garahati, kammike garahati. imehi kho . . . ||13||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, micchādītthiko ca hoti, ājīvaṇṇo ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabban ti. ||14||

anissitavaggo paṭhamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

uposathaṃ, pavāraṇaṃ, āpatti ca, gilānakam,
abhisamācār'-alajji ca, adhisīla-davena ca,
anācāraṃ, upaghāti-micchā, āpattiṃ eva ca,
yāya āpattiyā, buddhassa : paṭhamo vaggasaṃgaho
'ti. ||1||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabban. katamehi pañ-

cahi. āpattiṃ āpanno kammakato . . . (*see chap. 1. 12-14, reading na paṭippassambhetabbam instead of kātabbam*) . . . ājivavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabbam. || 1-3 ||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabbam. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, omaddakārako ca hoti vattesu, sikkhāya ca na paripûrakārī. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabbam ti. || 4 ||

saṃgāmāvacarena bhanto bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ upatthāpetvā saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo. saṃgāmāvacarena Upāli bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena pañca dhamme ajjh. up. s. upasaṃkamitabbo. katame pañca. saṃgāmāvacarena Upāli bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena nicaccitena saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo rajoharaṇasamena cittena, āsanakusalena bhavitabbam nisajjakusalena, there bhikkhū anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhū āsanena apatibāhantena yathāpatirūpe āsano nisīditabbam, anānākathikena bhavitabbam atiracchānakathikena sāmam vā dhammo bhāsitaṃ paro vā ajjesitaṃ ariyo vā tuṇhibhāvo nātimaññitaṃ, sace Upāli saṃgho samagga-karaṇiyāni kammāni karoti tatra ca Upāli bhikkhuno na kkhamaṭi api ditthāvikammaṃ katvā upetabbā sāmaggī. taṃ kissa hetu. māhaṃ saṃghena nānatto assan ti. saṃgāmāvacaren' Upāli bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upatthāpetvā saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo 'ti. || 5 ||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujaṇaakanto ca hoti bahujaṇaamanāpo ca bahujaṇaarucito cā 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato . . . bahujaṇaarucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. ussitamanā ca hoti, nissitajappī ca, na ca bhāsānusandhikusalo hoti, na yathā-dhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā codetā hoti, na yathā-dhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā kâretā hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato . . . bahujaṇaarucito ca.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujaṇakanto ca hoti bahujaṇamanāpo ca bahujaṇa-

rucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. nā ussitamantī ca hoti, na nissitajuppi ca, bhāsānusandhikusalo ca hoti, yathāddhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā codetā hoti, yathāddhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā kâretā hoti. imehi kho Upāli . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . ussādetā hoti, apasādetā hoti, adhammaṃ gaṇhāti, dhammaṃ paṭibhāti, samphañ ca bahum bhāsati. in 'hi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na ussādetā hoti, na apasādetā hoti, dhammaṃ gaṇhāti, adhammaṃ paṭibhāti, samphañ ca na bahum bhāsati. imehi kho Upāli . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . pasayha pavattā hoti, anokāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, na yathāddhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā codetā hoti, na yathāddhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā kâretā hoti, na yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na pasayha pavattā hoti, okāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, yathāddhamme y. y. codetā hoti, yathāddhamme y. y. kâretā hoti, yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho Upāli . . . bahujanarucito ca 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante ānisaṃsā vinayapariyattiyā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli ānisaṃsā vinayapariyattiyā. katame pañca. attano silakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkuceapakatānaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ hoti, visārado saṃghamañjhe voharati, paccatthike saha dhammena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇhāti, saddhammaṭṭhitiyā paṭipanno hoti. ime kho Upāli pañcānisaṃsā vinayapariyattiyā 'ti. ||9||

napaṭippassambhanavaggo dutiyo. tass' uddānaṃ :

āpanno, yāya, vaṇṇaṃ ca, alajjī, saṃgāmena ca, ussitā, ussādetā ca, pasayha, pariyaṭṭiyā 'ti.

paṭhamayamakapaññatti. ||2||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatenā bhikkhunā saṃghe na voharitabbam ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ na j., āpattiyaṃ payogaṃ na j., āpattiyaṃ vūpasamaṃ na j., āpattiyaṃ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe na voharitabbam.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ jānāti . . . āpattiyaṃ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbam. ||1||

aparehi pi . . . saṃghe na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti, adhikaraṇasamuṭṭhānaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vūpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pasayha pavattā hoti, anokāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, na yathāddhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyaṃ codetā hoti, na yathāddhamme y. y. kārētā hoti, na yathādiṭṭhiyaṃ byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na pasayha pavattā hoti, okāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti . . . yathādiṭṭhiyaṃ byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukagarukaṃ āpattiṃ na j., sāvasesānavasesaṃ āpattiṃ na j., duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ na j., sappatikammaṃ appatikammaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. kammaṃ na jānāti, kammaṃ karaṇaṃ na j., kammaṃ vattamaṃ na j., kammaṃ vattaṃ na j., kammaṃ vūpasamaṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. kammaṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jānāti, nidānam na j., paññattiṃ na j., pada-paccābhaṭṭhaṃ na j., anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatiṃ gacchati, dosāgatiṃ gacchati, mohāgatiṃ gacchati, bhayāgatiṃ gacchati, alajji ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . lajji ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatiṃ gacchati, dosāgatiṃ g., mohāgatiṃ g., bhayāgatiṃ g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattiṃ na jānāti, ñattiyā karaṇam na j., ñattiyā anussāvanam na j., ñattiyā samathaṃ na j., ñattiyā vūpasamaṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattiṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttaṃ na jānāti, suttānulomaṃ na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinayānulomaṃ na j., na ca ṭhānāṭhānakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttaṃ jānāti . . . ṭhānāṭhānakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ na jānāti, dhammānulomaṃ na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinayānulomaṃ na j., na ca pubbāparakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ jānāti . . . pubbāparakusalo ca hoti.

imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā
saṃghe voharitaṃ ti. ||11||

vohāravaggo tatiyo. tass' uddānaṃ :

âpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ, pasayh', âpattijānaṇā,
kammaṃ, vatthum, alajji ca, akusalo ca, ñattiyā,
suttaṃ na jānāti, dhammaṃ : tatiyo vaggasaṃgaho 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā diṭṭhāvikammā 'ti. pañc' ime
Upâli adhammikā diṭṭhāvikammā. katame pañca. anâpattiyā
diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti, adesanaḡâminiyā âpattiyā d. â., desitāya
âpattiyā d. â., catūhi pañcāhi d. â., manomānasena diṭṭhiṃ
âvikaroti. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikā diṭṭhāvikammā.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikā diṭṭhāvikammā. katame pañca.
âpattiyā diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti, desanaḡâminiyā âpattiyā d. â.,
adesitāya âpattiyā d. â., na catūhi pañcāhi d. â., na manomā-
nasena d. â., ime kho . . . ||1||

apare pi Upâli pañca adhammikā diṭṭhāvikammā. katame
pañca. nānāsaṃvāsakassa santike diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti, nānāsi-
māya ṭhitassa santike d. â., apakatattassa santike d. â., catūhi
pañcāhi d. â., manomānasena d. â., ime kho . . .

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikā diṭṭhāvikammā. katame pañca.
samānasaṃvāsakassa santike d. â., samānasīmāya ṭhitassa
santike d. â., pakatattassa santike d. â., na catūhi pañcāhi d.
â., na manomānasena d. â., ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikā
diṭṭhāvikammā 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā paṭiggahā 'ti. pañc' ime
Upâli adhammikā paṭiggahā. katame pañca. kāyena diyya-
mānaṃ kāyena appaṭiggahitaṃ, kāyena diyyamānaṃ kāyapa-
ṭibaddhena appaṭiggahitaṃ, kāyapaṭibaddhena diyyamānaṃ
kāyena appaṭiggahitaṃ, kāyapaṭibaddhena diyyamānaṃ kāya-
paṭibaddhena appaṭiggahitaṃ, nissaggiyena diyyamānaṃ kâ-
yena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā appaṭiggahitaṃ. ime kho
Upâli pañca adhammikā paṭiggahā.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikā paṭiggahā. katame pañca.
kāyena diyyamānaṃ kāyena paṭiggahitaṃ . . . nissaggiyena
diyyamānaṃ kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭiggahitaṃ.
ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikā paṭiggahā 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante anātirittā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli anātirittā. katame pañca. akappiyakatam hoti, appaṭiggahitakatam hoti, anuccāritakatam hoti, ahatthapāse katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttam hoti. ime kho Upāli pañca anātirittā.

pañc' ime Upāli atirittā. katame pañca. kappiyakatam hoti, paṭiggahitakatam hoti, uccāritakatam hoti, hatthapāse katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttam hoti. ime kho Upāli pañca atirittā 'ti. ||4||

katīhi nu kho bhante ākārehi pavāraṇā paññāyatīti. pañcahi' Upāli ākārehi pavāraṇā paññāyati. katamehi pañcahi. asanam paññāyati, bhojanam paññāyati, hatthapāse thīto abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. imehi kho Upāli pañcahi' ākārehi pavāraṇā paññāyatīti. ||5||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. katame pañca. bhikkhu pārājikam ajjhāpanno hoti, pārājikena codiyamāno saṃghādisesam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho saṃghādisesena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu pārājikam ajjhāpanno hoti, pārājikena codiyamāno pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho dukkaṭena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu saṃghādisesam pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamāno pārājikam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho pārājikena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamāno saṃghādisesam pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho pāṭidesaniyena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā.

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. katame pañca. bhikkhu pārājikam ajjhāpanno hoti, pārājikena codiyamāno pārājikam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho pārājikena kāreti: dhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu saṃghādisesam pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamāno dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho dukkaṭena kāreti: dhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. ime kho Upāli pañca dhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā 'ti. ||6||

katīhi nu kho bhante āṇgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno okāsakammaṃ kārāpentassa nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātun ti. pañcah' Upāli āṇgehi s. bh. ok. k. nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakata-tatto ca, cāvanādhippāyo vattā hoti, no vuṭṭhānādhippāyo. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli āṇgehi s. bh. ok. k. alaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum. katamehi pañcahi. lajjī ca hoti, paṇḍito ca, pakata-tatto ca, vuṭṭhānādhippāyo vattā hoti, no cāvanādhippāyo. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āṇgehi s. bh. ok. k. alaṃ okāsa-kammaṃ kātun ti. ||7||

katīhi nu kho bhante āṇgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ vinayo na sākacchātabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli āṇgehi s. bh. s. vinayo na sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jānāti, nidānaṃ na j., paññattim na j., pada-pacchābhatṭhaṃ na j., anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli āṇgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti . . . imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āṇgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sākacchātabbo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante pañhapucchā 'ti. pañc' imā Upāli pañhapucchā. katamā pañca. mandattā momuhattā pañhaṃ pucchati, pāpiccho icchāpakato pañhaṃ pucchati, paribhavā p. p., aññātukāmo p. p., sace me pañhaṃ puṭṭho sammad eva byākarissati icc etaṃ kusalaṃ, no ce me pañhaṃ puṭṭho sammad eva byākarissati aham assa sammad eva byākarissā-mīti pañhaṃ pucchati. imā kho Upāli pañca pañhapucchā 'ti. ||9||

kati nu kho bhante aññabyākaraṇā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli aññabyākaraṇā. katame pañca. mandattā momuhattā aññaṃ byākaroti, pāpiccho icchāpakato a. by., ummāda citta-kkhepā a. by., adhimānena a. by., bhūtaṃ aññaṃ byākaroti. ime kho Upāli pañca aññabyākaraṇā 'ti. ||10||

kati nu kho bhante visuddhiyo 'ti. pañc' imā Upāli visuddhiyo. katamā pañca. nidānaṃ uddisittvā avasesuṃ sutena sāvetabbam, ayaṃ paṭhamā visuddhi . . . (see VI. 5) . . . vitthāren' eva pañcamī. imā kho Upāli pañca visu-ddhiyo 'ti. ||11||

kati nu kho bhante bhojanā 'ti. pañe' ime Upāli bhojanā. katame pañca. odano kummāso sattū maccho maṃsaṃ. ime kho Upāli pañca bhojanā 'ti. ||12||

diṭṭhāvikkammavaggo catuttho. tass' uddānaṃ :

diṭṭhāvikkammā, apare, paṭiggahā, anātirittā,
pavāraṇā, paṭiññātaṃ, okāsaṃ, sākacchena ca,
paññaṃ, aññabyākaraṇā, āsuddhi cāpi, bhojanā 'ti. ||4||

codakena bhanto bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ paccavekkhitvā paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ paccavekkhitvā paro codetabbo. katame pañca. codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbāṃ : parisuddhakāyasamācāro . . . (=Cullavagga IX. 5. 1) . . . codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ paccavekkhitvā paro codetabbo 'ti. ||1||

codakena bhante bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kālena vakkhāmi . . . (Cullav. IX. 5. 2) . . . codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo 'ti. ||2||

codakena bhante bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ manasikarivā paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upāli bh. p. c. pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ manasikarivā paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kāruṇṇatā hitesitā anukampatā āpattivuttānatā vinayapurekkhātā. codaken' Upāli bh. p. c. ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ manasikarivā paro codetabbo 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante āgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno okāsakammaṃ kārāpentassa nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātun ti. pañcah' Upāli āgehi . . . nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātun. katamehi pañcahi. aparissuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, aparissuddhavacissamācāro hoti, aparissuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, na paṭibalo anuyūñjyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun.

imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . alaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, parisuddhavaśisaṃcāro hoti, parisuddhājīvo hoti, paṇḍito hoti byatto, paṭibalo anuyuññiyamāno anuyogaṃ dātum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . alaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātun ti. ||4||

attādānaṃ ādātukāmena bhante bhikkhunā kaṭṭh' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ attādānaṃ ādātubbaṃ ti. attādānaṃ ādātukāmena' Upāli bhikkhunā pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ attādānaṃ ādātubbaṃ. katame pañca. attādānaṃ ādātukāmena Upāli bhikkhunā evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ . . . (Cullavagga IX. 4) . . . evaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ kho Upāli attādānaṃ ādinnam paccāpi avippaṭisāraṇaṃ bhaviṣṣati. ||5||

kaṭṭhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu adhikaraṇajātānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahūpakāro hotīti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasaṃvaraṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno añumattesu vājjesu bhayadassāvi samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe kalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā satthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp' assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ubhayāni kho paṇ' assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppaṭṭhāni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaṃ, vinayo kho paṇa ṭhito hoti asaṅhīro, paṭibalo hoti ubho attapaccatthike assāsetum saññāpetum nijjhāpetum pekkhetum pasādetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, parisuddhavaśisaṃcāro hoti, parisuddhājīvo hoti, paṇḍito hoti byatto, paṭibalo anuyuññiyamāno anuyogaṃ dātum. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti, nidānaṃ jānāti, paññattīti

j., padapacchābhattham j., anusandhivacanapatham jānāti. imehi kho . . . bahūpakāro hotīti. ||8||

katīhi nu kho bhante āngehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā nānuyuñjitabban ti. pañcah' Upāli āngehi s. bh. nānuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttaṃ na jānāti, suttānulomaṃ na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinayānulomaṃ na j., na ca tñhānāthānakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . (see chap. 3. 10-11; instead of saṃghe voharitabbam, s° na roharitabbam read anuyuñjitabbam, nānuyuñjitabbam.) . . . pubbāparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āngehi s. bh. anuyuñjitabbam. ||9, 10||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' āngehi s. bh. nānuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jānāti, nidānaṃ na j., paññattim na j., padapacchābhattham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli āngehi s. bh. anuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi . . . nānuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattisaṃuttānaṃ na j., āpattiyaṃ payogaṃ na j., āpattiyaṃ vūpasamaṃ na j., āpattiyaṃ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli āngehi s. bh. anuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ jānāti . . . āpattiyaṃ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||12||

aparehi pi . . . nānuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti, adhikaraṇasaṃuttānaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vūpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli āngehi s. bh. anuyuñjitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . anuyuñjitabban ti. ||13||

attādānavaggo pañcāmo. tass' uddānaṃ :

parisuddhañ ca, kālena, kāruññe, okāsena ca,
attādānaṃ, adhikaraṇaṃ, aparehi pi, vatthuñ ca,
suttaṃ, dhammaṃ, puna vatthuñ ca, āpatti, adhikara-
ṇena cā 'ti. ||5||

kati nu kho bhante ārañṇakā 'ti. pañe' ime Upāli ārañṇakā. katame pañca. mandattā momuhattā ārañṇako hoti, pāpiccho icchāpakato ār. h., ummāda cittakkhepā ār. h., vaṇṇitaṃ buddhehi buddhasāvakehīti ār. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissāya santuṭṭhiñ ñeva nissāya sallekhañ ñeva nissāya pavivekañ ñeva nissāya idamaṭṭhitañ ñeva nissāya ārañṇako hoti. ime kho Upāli pañca ārañṇakā 'ti. || 1 ||

kati nu kho bhante piṇḍapātikā 'ti — pa — kati nu kho bhante paṃsukūlikā 'ti . . . rukkhamaṇikā 'ti . . . sosānikā 'ti . . . abbhokāsikā 'ti . . . tecīvarikā 'ti . . . sapadāna-cārikā 'ti . . . nesajjikā 'ti . . . yathāsanthatikā 'ti . . . ekāsānikā 'ti . . . khalupacchābhattikā 'ti . . . pattapiṇḍikā 'ti. pañe' ime Upāli pattapiṇḍikā. katame pañca. mandattā . . . idamaṭṭhitañ ñeva nissāya pattapiṇḍiko hoti. ime kho Upāli pañca pattapiṇḍikā 'ti. || 2-13 ||

dhûtaṅgavaggo chaṭṭho. tass' uddānaṃ :

ārañṇako, piṇḍi-paṃsu ca, rukkha-susānapañcamāṃ,
abbho-tecīvaruñ c'eva, sapadāna-nesajjikā,
santhat', ekāsānañ c'eva, khalupacchā, pattapiṇḍikā
'ti. || 6 ||

kati nu kho bhante musāvādā 'ti. pañe' ime Upāli musāvādā. katame pañca. atthi musāvādo pārājikagāmī, atthi musāvādo saṃghādisesagāmī, a. m. thullaccayagāmī, a. m. pācittiyaḡāmī, a. m. dukkaṭagāmī. ime kho Upāli pañca musāvādā 'ti. || 1 ||

katihī nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno saṃghamaṃ uposathaṃ vā pavāraṇaṃ vā ṭhapentassa alaṃ bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanaṃ mā kalahaṃ mā viggahaṃ mā vivādan ti omadditvā saṃghena uposatho vā pavāraṇā vā kātābbā 'ti. pañca' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatassa . . . kātābbā. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatto ca, cāvanī ihippāyo vattā hoti, no vuṭṭhānādhippāyo. imehi kho Upāli pañca' aṅgehi samannāgatassa . . . kātābbā. || 2 ||

aparehi pi Upāli pañca' aṅgehi samannāgatassa . . . kātābbā. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti,

aparissuddhavaśīsamācāro hoti, aparissuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, bhaṇḍanakārako hoti kalahakārako. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa . . . kātābbā 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dātabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli . . . na dātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukagarukaṃ āpattiṃ na j., sāvasesānavasassa āpattiṃ na j., duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullāṃ āpattiṃ na j., sappatīkammaṃ appatīkammaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . . na dātabbo.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo dātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho Upāli . . . dātabbo 'ti. ||4||

katīhi nu kho bhante ākārehi bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjati. pañcah' Upāli ākārehi bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. alajjitā aññāpatā kukkuccapakatātā akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā. imehi kho Upāli . . . āpajjati. ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' ākārehi bhikkhu āpattiṃ āpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. adassanena assavanena pasuttakatā tathāsaññi satsammosā. imehi kho Upāli . . . āpajjati. ||6||

kati nu kho bhante verā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli verā. katame pañca. pañātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānaṃ. ime kho Upāli pañca verā 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhante veramaṇiyo 'ti. pañc' imā Upāli veramaṇiyo. katamā pañca. pañātipatā veramaṇi adinnādānaṃ v. kāmesu micchācārā v. musāvādā v. surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānaṃ veramaṇi. imā kho Upāli pañca veramaṇiyo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante byasanānīti. pañc' imāni Upāli byasanāni. katamāni pañca. nītibyaśanaṃ bhogaby. rogaby. silaby. diṭṭhibyaśanaṃ. imāni kho Upāli pañca byasanānīti. ||9||

kati nu kho bhante sampadā 'ti. pañc' imā Upāli sampadā. katamā pañca. nītisampadā bhogas. ārogyas. silas. diṭṭhisampadā. imā kho Upāli pañca sampadā 'ti. ||10||

musāvādavaggo sattamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

musāvādo ca, omaddi, aparehi, anuyogo ca,
 āpattiñ ca, aparehi, verā, veramaṇi pi ca,
 byasanam, sampadā c' eva : sattamo vaggasamgaho
 'ti. || 7 ||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno
 bhikkhunīsamghen' eva kammaṃ kâtabban ti. pañcah'
 Upāli aṅgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhi-
 kkhunīsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvā kāyaṃ
 bhikkhunīnaṃ dasseti, ūruṃ dasseti, aṅgajātaṃ dasseti,
 ubbo aṃsakūṭe dasseti, obhāsati gihi sampayojeti. imehi kho
 Upāli . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunī-
 samghena. || 1 ||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhi-
 kkhunīnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bhikkhunīnaṃ anathāya
 parisakkati, bhikkhunīnaṃ avāsāya parisakkati, bhikkhuniyo
 akkosati paribhāsati, bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi bhedeti. imehi
 kho . . . || 2 ||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhi-
 kkhunīnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bh. anathāya p., bh.
 avāsāya p., bhikkhuniyo akkosati paribhāsati, bhikkhū bhi-
 kkhunīhi sampayojeti. imehi kho . . . kâtabbam avandiyo
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsamghenā 'ti. || 3 ||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā
 kammaṃ kâtabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ
 kâtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvā kāyaṃ bhikkhū-
 naṃ dasseti, ūruṃ dasseti, aṅgajātaṃ dasseti, ubbo aṃsakūṭe
 dasseti, obhāsati gihi sampayojeti. imehi kho . . . || 4 ||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kâtabbam.
 katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhūnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bh.
 anathāya p., bh. avāsāya p., bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati,
 bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūhi bhedeti. imehi kho . . . || 5 ||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kâtabbam.
 katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhūnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bh.
 anathāya p., bh. avāsāya p., bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati,
 bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūhi sampayojeti. imehi kho Upāli

pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā kammaṃ kâtabban ti. ||6||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgātena bhikkhunā bhikkhunīnaṃ ovādo na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, cāvanādhippāyo vattā hoti, no vuttānādhippāyo. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, aparisuddhavācīsamācāro hoti, aparisuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātum. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., bhikkhunīnaṃ akkosakaparibhāsuko hoti, bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikena saṃsaggena. imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, bhaṇḍanākārako ca hoti kalahakārako, sikkhāya ca na paripūrakārī. imehi kho . . . na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. ||10||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgātena bhikkhunā bhikkhunīnaṃ ovādo na gaḥetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na gaḥetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., bhikkhunīnaṃ akkosakaparibhāsuko hoti, bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikena saṃsaggena. imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na gaḥetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, gamiko vā hoti, gilāno vā. imehi kho . . . na gaḥetabbo 'ti. ||12||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgātena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ na sākacchātabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. na sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na asekhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekhena samādhikkhandhena . . . paññakkhandhena . . . vimuttikkhandhena

. . . vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. asekhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti . . . imehi kho . . . ||13||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. s. na sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na dhammapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na niruttapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na yathāvimuttaṃ oittaṃ paccavekkhati. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. atthapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti . . . yathāvimuttaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhati. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo 'ti. ||14||

bhikkhunīovādavaggo aṭṭhamo. tass' uddānam :

bhikkhunīh' eva kātabbam, aparehi tathā duve,
bhikkhunīnam tayo kammā, na ṭhapetabbo dve dukā,
na gaḥetabbo dve vuttā, sākacchāsu ca dve dukā 'ti. ||8||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbāhikāya na sammannitabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthakusalo hoti, na dhammakusalo hoti, na niruttikusalo hoti, na byañjanakusalo hoti, na pubbāparakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. ubbāhikāya sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. atthakusalo hoti . . . imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. ubb. sammannitabbo. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kodhano hoti kodhābhibhūto, makkhi hoti makkhābhibhūto, paḷāsī hoti paḷāsābhibhūto, issukī hoti issābhibhūto, sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggi. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kodhano hoti na kodhābhibhūto . . . na issukī hoti na issābhibhūto, asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānaggāhī suppaṭinissaggi. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kuppati, byâpajjati, patitthiyati, kopam janeti, akkhamo hoti apadakkhinaggâhî ananusâsanî. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kuppati, na byâpajjati, na patitthiyati, na kopam janeti, khamo hoti padakkhinaggâhî anusâsanî. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. pasâretâ hoti no sâr 'â, anokâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhammo yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti, na yathâdittiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. sâretâ hoti no pasâretâ, okâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, yathâdhamme . . . yathâdittiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati, dosâgatiṃ g., mohâgatiṃ g., bhayâgatiṃ g., alajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . lajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati, dosâgatiṃ g., mohâgatiṃ g., bhayâgatiṃ g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . sammannitabbo 'ti. ||6||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu bâlo tv eva saṃkham gacchatîti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. bâlo tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jânâti, suttânulomaṃ na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinâyânulomaṃ na j., na ca thânâthânakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttam jânâti . . . thânâthânakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ na jânâti, dhammânulomaṃ

na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinayānulomaṃ na j., na ca pubbā-parakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ jānāti . . . pubbāparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthuaṃ na jānāti, nidānaṃ na j., paññattiṃ na j., padapaccābhattiṃ na j., anusandhivacana-pathaṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthuaṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattisamutthānaṃ na j., āpattiyaṃ payogaṃ na j., āpattiyaṃ vūpasamaṃ na j., āpattiyaṃ na vinicchayaṃ kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ jānāti . . . āpattiyaṃ vinicchayaṃ kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti, adhikaraṇasamutthānaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vūpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayaṃ kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayaṃ kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchatīti. ||11||

ubbāhikavaggo niṭṭhito navamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

anattakusalo e' eva, kodhano, kuppati ca yo,
pasāretā, chandāgati, na kusalo tath' eva ca,
suttaṃ, dhammaṃ ca, vatthuṃ ca, āpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ :
dve dve pa'āsītā sabbe ; kaṇhasukkaṃ vijānathā 'ti. ||9||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu nālaṃ
adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametun ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh.
nālaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametum. katamehi pañcahi.

âpattiṃ na jânâti . . . (*see chap. 9. 10*) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ jânâti . . . imehi kho
. . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jânâti . . . (*see chap.
9. 11*) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jânâti . . . imehi
kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . alajjî ca
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . lajjî ca
hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . appassuto ca
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . bahussuto
ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânaṃ na j., pañ-
ñattiṃ na j., padapacchâbhatṭhaṃ na j., anusandhivacana-
pathaṃ na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . akusalo ca
hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . kusalo
ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatiṃ gacchati . . . puggalagaru
hoti no saṃghagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . saṃgha-
garu hoti no puggalagaru. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālam adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . āmisagaru
hoti no saddhammagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . .
saddhammagaru hoti no āmisagaru. imehi kho . . . alam
adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametum ti. ||8||

katīhi nu kho bhante ākārehi saṃgho bhijjati. pañcah'
Upāli ākārehi saṃgho bhijjati. katamehi pañcahi. kam-
mena, uddesena, voharanto, anussāvanena, salākagāhena.
imehi kho Upāli pañcah' ākārehi saṃgho bhijjati. ||9||

saṃgharāji saṃgharājīti bhante vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho
bhante saṃgharāji hoti no ca saṃghabhedo, kittāvatā ca
pana saṃgharāji c' eva hoti saṃghabhedo cā 'ti. paññatt'
etaṃ Upāli mayā āgantukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āgantukavattam.
evaṃ supaṇṇatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade āgantukā
bhikkhū āgantukavatte na vattanti: evaṃ pi kho Upāli
saṃgharāji hoti no ca saṃghabhedo. paññatt' etaṃ Upāli
mayā āvāsikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āvāsikavattam. evaṃ
supaṇṇatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade āvāsikā bhikkhū
āvāsikavatte na vattanti: evaṃ pi kho . . . paññatt' etaṃ
Upāli mayā bhikkhūnaṃ bhattagge bhattaggavattam yathā-
vuddham yathārattam yathāpaṭirūpaṃ aggāsaṇaṃ aggodakaṃ
aggapiṇḍam. evaṃ supaṇṇatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade
navā bhikkhū bhattagge therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āsanaṃ
paṭibāhanti: evaṃ pi kho . . . paññatt' etaṃ Upāli mayā
bhikkhūnaṃ senāsane senāsanavattam yathāvuddham yathā-
rattam yathāpaṭirūpaṃ. evaṃ supaṇṇatte kho Upāli mayā
sikkhāpade navā bhikkhū therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanaṃ
paṭibāhanti: evaṃ pi kho Upāli saṃgharāji hoti no ca
saṃghabhedo. paññatt' etaṃ Upāli mayā bhikkhūnaṃ
antosīmāya ekaṃ uposathaṃ ekaṃ pavāraṇaṃ ekaṃ saṃgha-
kammaṃ ekaṃ kammākammaṃ. evaṃ supaṇṇatte kho
Upāli mayā sikkhāpade tatth' eva antosīmāya āveṇibhāvaṃ
karitvā gaṇaṃ bandhitvā āveṇiuposathaṃ karonti āveṇipavā-

raṇaṃ karonti āveṇisaṃghakammaṃ karonti āveṇikammā-
kammāni karonti: evaṃ pi kho Upāli saṃgharāji c' eva hoti
saṃghabhedo cā 'ti. ||10||

adhikaraṇavāpasamavaggo niṭṭhito dasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

āpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ, chandā, appassutena ca,
vatthuraṃ ca, akusalo ca, puggalo, āmisena ca,
bhijjati, saṃgharāji ca saṃ ghabhedo tath' eva cā 'ti. ||10||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako
āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upāli
aṅgehi . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhi-
kkhu adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti, dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti
dīpeti, avinayaṃ vinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinayaṃ avinayo 'ti dīpeti,
vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ kammena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi
. . . atekiccho. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ
uddesena. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ
voharanto. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ
anussāvanena. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya dīṭṭhiṃ
salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya khantiṃ
kammena — pa — vinidhāya khantiṃ uddesena, v. kh.
voharanto, v. kh. anussāvanena, v. kh. salākagāhena. imehi
kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya ruciṃ
kammena — pa — vinidhāya ruciṃ uddesena, v. r. voharanto,
v. r. anussāvanena, v. r. salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'

Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya saññaṃ kammena — pa — vinidhāya saññaṃ uddesena, v. s. voharanto, v. s. anussāvanena, v. s. salākagāhena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho 'ti. ||8||

saṃghabhedakavaggo niṭṭhito ekādasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kammena, uddesena, voharena ca,
anussāvane, salākena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitā,
khanti, ruci ca, saññā ca : tayo te pañcadhā nayā 'ti. ||11||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako na āpāyiko na nerayiko na kappatṭho na atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upāli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti, dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpeti, avinayaṃ vinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinayaṃ avinayo 'ti dīpeti, avinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kammena. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . avinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ uddesena . . . , . . . avinidhāya saññaṃ salākagāhena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako na āpāyiko na nerayiko na kappatṭho na atekiccho 'ti. ||2-8||

dutiyasaṃghabhedakavaggo niṭṭhito dvādasamo. tass'
uddānaṃ :

avinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kammena, uddesena, voharena ca,
anussāvane, salākena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitā.
khanti, ruci ca, saññā ca : tayo te pañcadhā nayā 'ti.
heṭṭhime kaṇhapakkhamhi samavāsati vidhī yathā
tath' eva sukkapakkhamhi samavāsati jānathā 'ti. ||12||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatiṃ gacchati,

dosāgatim gacchati, mohāgatim gacchati, bhayāgatim gacchati, saṃghikaṃ puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . saṃghikaṃ na puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho . . . evaṃ sagge 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante adha mikā vinayabyākaraṇā. pañc' ime Upāli adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā. katame pañca. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammam adhammo 'ti pariṇāmeti, dhammam adhammo 'ti pariṇāmeti, avinayam vinayo 'ti p., vinayam avinayo 'ti p., appaṇṇattam paṇṇāpeti paṇṇāttam samuccindati. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā.

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā. katame pañca. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammam adhammo 'ti pariṇāmeti . . . vinayam vinayo 'ti pariṇāmeti, appaṇṇattam na paṇṇāpeti paṇṇāttam na samuccindati. ime kho Upāli pañca dhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā 'ti. ||2||

katihi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati . . . uddiṭṭhānuddiṭṭham na jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . uddiṭṭhānuddiṭṭham jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . . evaṃ sagge 'ti. ||3||

katihi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato senāsanapaṇṇāpako — pa — bhaṇḍāgāriko, cīvarapaṭṭigāhako, cīvarabhājako, yāgubhājako, phalabhājako, khajjabhājako, appamattakavissajjako, sāṭiyagāhāpako, pattagāhāpako, āramikapesakako, sāmaṇerapesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato sāmaṇerapesako . . . (see § 3; instead of uddiṭṭhānuddiṭṭham read pesitāpesitam). . . . evaṃ niraye . . . evaṃ sagge 'ti. ||4-15||

āvāsikavaggo niṭṭhito terasamo. tass' uddānam :

âvasika-byâkaraṇā, bhattuddesa-senâsanâni ca,
 bhaṇḍa-civaragâho ca, civarassa ca bhâjako,
 yâgu-phalaṃ, khajjakaṇi ca, appa-sâṭiyagâhako,
 patta-ârâmikâ c' eva, sâmaṇerena pesuko 'ti. ||13||

kati nu kho bhante ânisamsâ kaṭhinatthâre 'ti. pañc' ime
 Upâli ânisamsâ kaṭhinatthâre. katame pañca. anâman-
 tacâro asamâdânacâro gaṇabhojanaṃ yâvadatthacivaraṃ yo
 ca tattha civaruppâdo so nesam bhavissati. ime kho Upâli
 pañca ânisamsâ kaṭhinatthâre 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante âdinavâ muṭṭhassatissa asampajânassa
 niddaṃ okkamayato 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli âdinavâ . . .
 okkamayato. katame pañca. dukkhaṇi supati, dukkhaṇi
 paṭibujjhati, pâpakaṇi supinaṃ passati, devatâ na rakkhanti,
 asuci muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcâdinavâ . . . okkamayato.

pañc' ime Upâli ânisamsâ upatṭhitasatissa sumpajânassa
 niddaṃ okkamayato. katame pañca. sukhaṇi supati, sukhaṇi
 paṭibujjhati, na pâpakaṇi supinaṃ passati, devatâ rakkhanti,
 asuci na muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcânisamsâ . . . okka-
 mayato 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante avandiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli avan-
 diyâ. katame pañca. antaragharaṃ pavitṭho avandiyo,
 racchagato avandiyo, otamasiko avandiyo, asamannâharanto
 avandiyo, sutto avandiyo. ime kho Upâli pañca avandiyâ. ||3||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. yâgupâne
 avandiyo, bhattagge av., ekâvatto av., aññâvihito av., naggo
 avandiyo. ime kho . . . ||4||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. khâdanto
 av., bhuñjanto av., uccâraṃ karonto av., passâvaṃ karonto
 av., ukkhittako avandiyo. ime kho . . . ||5||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pure
 upasampanna paccâ upasampanno avandiyo, anupasa-
 mpanno av., nânâsamvâsako vuḍḍhataro adhammavâdi av.,
 mâtugâmo av., paṇḍako avandiyo. ime kho . . . ||6||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pâri-
 vâsiko av., mûlâya paṭikassanâraho av., mânattâraho av.,
 mânattacâriko av., abbhânâraho avandiyo. ime kho Upâli
 pañca avandiyâ 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhanto vandiya' ti. pañe' ime Upāli vandiya. katame pañca. pacchā upasampannena pure upasampanno vandiyo, nānāsaṃvāsako vuḍḍhataro dhammavādī v., ācariyo v., upajjhāyo v., sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pañāya sadevamanussaṃ tathāgato araham sammasambuddho vandiyo. ime kho Upāli pañca vandiya' ti. ||8||

navakātareṇa bhante bhikkhūnaṃ vuḍḍhatarassa bhikkhuno pāde vandantena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ upatthāpetvā pādā vanditabbā' ti. navakātareṇ' Upāli bhikkhūnaṃ . . . vandantena pañca dhamme . . . vanditabbā. katame pañca. navakātareṇ' Upāli bhikkhūnaṃ . . . vandantena ekasam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā, añjaliṃ paggahe tvā, ubho hi paṇitalehi pādāni parisambāhantena, pemaṇi ca gāravaṇi ca upatthāpetvā pādā vanditabbā. navakātareṇ' Upāli bhikkhūnaṃ . . . vandantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upatthāpetvā pādā vanditabbā' ti. ||9||

kaṭṭhinatthāravaggo nittihito cuddasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

kaṭṭhinatthāra-niddā ca, antara-yāgu-khādane,
pure ca, parivāsi ca, vandiyo, vanditabbakaṃ ti. ||14||

Upālipañcakam nittihitam. tesam vaggānaṃ uddānaṃ :

anissitena, kammaṇi ca, vohār', āvikammena ca,
codanā ca, dhūtaṅgā ca, musā, bhikkhūni eva ca,
ubbāhik', ādhikaraṇaṃ, bhedaḥ pañcamā pure,
āvāsikā, kaṭṭhinaṇi ca : cuddasā suppakāsita' ti.]

XVI.

Atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhâti; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati acittako vuṭṭhâti; atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati acittako vuṭṭhâti; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhâti. atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. abyâkacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. abyâkacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkacitto âp. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkacitto âp. abyâkacitto vuṭṭhâti. ||1||

paṭhamam pârajikam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhâti. paṭhamam p. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhâti, kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. dutiyam pârajikam katīhi . . . tihi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. tatiyam pârajikam katīhi . . . tihi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. catuttham pârajikam katīhi . . . tihi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti.

cattâro pârajikâ niṭṭhitâ. ||1||

upakkamitvâ asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghâdiseso katīhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtugâmena saddhiṃ kâyasamsaggam samâpujjantassa saṃghâdiseso katīhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtugâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsentassa saṃghâdiseso katīhi . . . tihi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ

vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsantassa saṃghâdiseso kaṭihi . . . tihi s. s. — pa —. sañcarittam samâpajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kaṭihi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kâyanto s. na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato s. na kâyanto na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. saññâcikâya kuṭiṇ kârâpentassa saṃghâdiseso kaṭihi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. mahallakaṃ vihâraṃ kârâpentassa saṃghâdiseso kaṭihi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhuṃ amûlakena pārâjikenâ dhammena anuddhamsentassa saṃghâdiseso kaṭihi . . . tihi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhuṃ aññabhâgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam lesamattaṃ upâdâya pārâjikenâ dhammena anuddhamsentassa saṃghâdiseso kaṭihi . . . tihi s. s. — pa —. saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kaṭihi . . . ekena s. s., kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. bheda-kânuvattakânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantânaṃ saṃghâdiseso kaṭihi . . . ekena s. s., kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso . . . ekena s. s., kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. kula-dûsakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantassa saṃghâdiseso kaṭihi . . . ekena s. s., kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti.

terasa saṃghâdisesâ niṭṭhitâ. ||2||

— la —. anâdariyaṃ paṭicca udako uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karontassa dukkaṭaṃ kaṭihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. anâdariyaṃ paṭicca . . . karontassa dukkaṭaṃ ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti, kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato.

sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ. ||3||

cattâro pārâjikâ kaṭihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti. cattâro pārâjikâ tihi s. s., siyâ kâyanto ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kâyanto, siyâ kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||4||

terasa saṃghādisesā kaṭihi . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato , . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||5||

dve aniyatā kaṭihi . . . tīhi s. s., siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||6||

tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyaṃ kaṭihi . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato s. na vācato na cittato . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||7||

dvenavuti pācittiyaṃ kaṭihi . . . chahi s. s., siyā kāyato s. na vācato na cittato . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||8||

cattāro pāṭidesaniyā kaṭihi . . . catūhi s. s., siyā kāyato s. na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca s. na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||9||

pañcasattati sekhiyā kaṭihi . . . tīhi s. s., siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhantīti. ||10|| 2||

Samuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

acitta-kusalo e' eva, samuṭṭhānañ ca sabbathā :
yathādhammena ñāyena samuṭṭhānaṃ vijānathā 'ti.]

XVII.

- Kati âpattiyo kâyikâ, kati vâcasikâ katâ,
 châdentassa kati âpattiyo, kati samsaggapaccayâ.|
 cha âpattiyo kâyikâ, cha vâcasikâ katâ,
 châdentassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca samsaggapaccayâ.|
 aruṇugge kati âpattiyo, kati yâvatatīyakâ,
 kat' ettha aṭṭhavatthukâ, katīhi sabbasaṃgaho.|
 aruṇugge tisso âpattiyo, dve yâvatatīyakâ,
 ek' ettha aṭṭhavatthukâ, ekena sabbasaṃgaho.|
 vinayassa kati mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,
 5 vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, duṭṭhullacchâdanâ kati.|
 vinayassa dve mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,
 vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, dve duṭṭhullacchâdanâ.|
 gâmantare kati âpattiyo, kati nadipârapaccayâ,
 katimaṃsesu thullaccayam, katimaṃsesu dukkaṭam.|
 gâmantare catasso âpattiyo, catasso nadipârapaccayâ,
 ekamaṃse thullaccayam, navamaṃsesu dukkaṭam.|
 kati vâcasikâ rattim, kati vâcasikâ divâ,
 dadamânassa kati âpattiyo, paṭiganhantassa kittakâ.|
 dve vâcasikâ rattim, dve vâcasikâ divâ,
 10 dadamânassa tisso âpattiyo, cattâro ca paṭiggahe.|
 kati desanâgâminiyo, kati sappatikammâ katâ,
 kat' ettha appatikammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
 pañca desanâgâminiyo, cha sappatikammâ katâ,
 ek' ettha appatikammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
 vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca,
 kati vikâle dhaññarasâ, kati ñatticatutthena sammuti.|
 vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca,
 eko vikâle dhaññaraso, ekâ ñatticatutthena sammuti.|
 pârajikâ kâyikâ kati, kati saṃvâsabhûmiyo,

- 15 katiṇaṃ ca ratticchedo, paññattā dvaṅgulā kati.
 pārājikā kāyikā dve, dve saṃvāsabhūmiyo,
 dvinnāṃ ca ratticchedo, paññattā dvaṅgulā duve.
 kat' attānaṃ vadhitvāna, kat'hi saṃgho bhijjati,
 kat' ettha paṭhamāpattikā, ñattiyā karaṇā kati.
 dve attānaṃ vadhitvāna, dv'hi saṃgho bhijjati,
 dvettha paṭhamāpattikā, ñattiyā karaṇā duve.
 pānātipāte kati āpattiyo, vācā pārājikā kati,
 obhāsanā kati vuttā, sañcarittena vā kati.
 pānātipāte tisso āpattiyo, vācā pārājikā tayo,
 obhāsanā tayo vuttā, sañcarittena vā tayo.
- 20 kati puggalā na upasampādetabbā, kati kammānaṃ
 saṃgahā,
 nāsitaḥ kati vuttā, katiṇaṃ ekavācikaḥ.
 tayo puggalā na upasampādetabbā, tayo kammānaṃ
 saṃgahā,
 nāsitaḥ tayo vuttā, tiṇṇannaṃ ekavācikaḥ.
 adinnādāne kati āpattiyo, kati methunapaccayā,
 chindantassa kati āpattiyo, kati chaḍḍitapaccayā.
 adinnādāne tisso āpattiyo, catasso methunapaccayā,
 chindantassa tisso āpattiyo, pañca chaḍḍitapaccayā.
 bhikkhunovādakavaggasmim pācittiyena dukkaṭṭhā,
 bhikkhunovādakavaggasmim pācittiyena dukkaṭṭhā katā,
- 25 kat' ettha navakā vuttā, katiṇaṃ cīvarena ca.
 bhikkhunovādakavaggasmim pācittiyena dukkaṭṭhā katā,
 catur' ettha navakā vuttā, dvinnāṃ cīvarena ca.
 bhikkhunūnaṃ ca akkhātā pāṭidesaniyā kati,
 bhuñjant' āmakadhaññena pācittiyena dukkaṭṭhā kati.
 bhikkhunūnaṃ ca akkhātā aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā katā,
 bhuñjant' āmakadhaññena pācittiyena dukkaṭṭhā katā.
 gacchantassa kati āpattiyo, ṭhitassa vāpi kittikā,
 nisinnassa kati āpattiyo, nipannassāpi kittikā.
 gacchantassa catasso āpattiyo, ṭhitassa vāpi tattikā,
 nisinnassa catasso āpattiyo, nipannassāpi tattikā.
- 30 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni apubbaṃ acari-
 maṃ āpajjeyya ekato.
 pañca pācittiyāni sabbāni . . . ekato.
 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni apubbaṃ acari-
 maṃ āpajjeyya ekato.

- nava pācittiyāni sabbāni . . . ekato.
 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
 kativācāya daseyya vuttā ādiccabandhunā.
 pañca pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
 ekavācāya daseyya vuttā ādiccabandhunā.
 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
 35 kativācāya daseyya vuttā ādiccabandhunā.
 nava pācittiyāni s. n.
 ekavācāya daseyya v. ā.
 kati pācittiyāni s. n.
 kiñci kittetvā daseyya v. ā.
 pañca pācittiyāni s. n.
 vatthum kittetvā daseyya v. ā.
 kati pācittiyāni s. n.
 kiñci kittetvā daseyya v. ā.
 nava pācittiyāni s. n.
 40 vatthum kittetvā daseyya v. ā.
 yāvātatiyake kati āpattiyo, kati vohārapaccayā,
 khādantassa kati āpattiyo, kati bhojanapaccayā.
 yāvātatiyake tisso āpattiyo, cha vohārapaccayā,
 khādantassa tisso āpattiyo, pañca bhojanapaccayā.
 sabbā yāvātatiyakā kati ṭhānāni gacchanti,
 katīnañ c' eva āpattiyo katīnaṃ adhikaraṇena ca.
 sabbā yāvātatiyakā pañca ṭhānāni gacchanti,
 pañcannañ c' eva āpatti pañcannaṃ adhikaraṇena ca.
 katīnaṃ vinicchayo hoti katīnaṃ vūpasamena ca,
 45 katīnañ c' eva anāpatti katihi ṭhānehi sobhati.
 pañcannaṃ vinicchayo hoti pañcannaṃ vūpasamena ca,
 pañcannañ c' eva anāpatti tihi ṭhānehi sobhati.
 kati kāyikā rattim, kati kāyikā divā,
 nijjhantassa kati āpatti, kati piṇḍapātapaccayā.
 dve kāyikā rattim, dve kāyikā divā,
 nijjhantassa ekā āpatti, ekā piṇḍapātapaccayā.
 kat' ānisaṃse sampassaṃ paresaṃ saddhāya daseyya,
 ukkhittakā kati vuttā, kati sammāvattanā.
 aṭṭhānisaṃse sampassaṃ paresaṃ saddhāya daseyya,
 50 ukkhittakā tayo vuttā, tecattārisa sammāvattanā.
 katiṭhāne musāvādo, kati paraman ti vuccati,

- kati pāṭidesaniyā, kaṭīnaṃ desanāya ca.
 pañcaṭṭhāne musāvādo, cuddasa paraman ti vuccati,
 dvādasā pāṭidesaniyā, catunnaṃ desanāya ca.
 kataṅgiko musāvādo, kati uposathaṅgāni,
 kati dūteyyaṅgāni, kati titthiyavattana.
 aṭṭhaṅgiko musāvādo, aṭṭha uposathaṅgāni,
 aṭṭha dūteyyaṅgāni, aṭṭha titthiyavattana.
 kativācika upasampadā, kaṭīnaṃ paccutṭhātabbaṃ,
 55 kaṭīnaṃ āsanaṃ dātabbaṃ, bhikkhunovādako kaṭīhi.
 aṭṭhavācika upasampadā, aṭṭhannaṃ paccutṭhātabbaṃ,
 aṭṭhannaṃ āsanaṃ dātabbaṃ, bhikkhunovādako aṭṭhahi.
 kaṭīnaṃ chejjaṃ hoti, kaṭīnaṃ thullaccayaṃ,
 kaṭīnaṃ c' eva anāpatti, sabbesaṃ ekavattukā.
 ekassa chejjaṃ hoti, catunnaṃ thullaccayaṃ,
 catunnaṃ c' eva anāpatti, sabbesaṃ ekavattukā.
 kati āghātavattūni, kaṭīhi saṃgho bhijjati,
 kat' ettha paṭhamāpattikā, nāttiyā karaṇā kati.
 nava āghātavattūni, navahi saṃgho bhijjati,
 60 nav' ettha paṭhamāpattikā, nāttiyā karaṇā nava.
 kati puggalā nābhivādetabbā añjalisāmicena ca,
 kaṭīnaṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti, kati cīvaradhāraṇā.
 dasa puggalā nābhivādetabbā añjalisāmicena ca,
 dasannaṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti, dasa cīvaradhāraṇā.
 kaṭīnaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ dātabbaṃ idha cīvaraṃ,
 kaṭīnaṃ sante dātabbaṃ, kaṭīnaṃ c' eva na dātabbaṃ.
 pañcannaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ dātabbaṃ idha cīvaraṃ,
 sattannaṃ sante dātabbaṃ, soḷasannaṃ na dātabbaṃ.
 katisataṃ rattisataṃ āpattiyo chādayitvāna
 65 kati rattiyo vasitvāna mucceyya pārivāsiko.
 dasasataṃ rattisataṃ āpattiyo chādayitvāna
 dasa rattiyo vasitvāna mucceyya pārivāsiko.
 kati kammadosā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā
 Campāyaṃ vinayavattusmiṃ, sabbeva adhammikā kati.
 dvādasā kammadosā v. b.
 Campāyaṃ vinayavattusmiṃ, sabbeva adhammikā katā.
 kati kammampattiyo vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā
 Campāyaṃ vinayavattusmiṃ, sabbeva dhammikā kati.
 catasso kammampattiyo v. b.

70 Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, sabbeva dhammikā katā.
kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā
Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, dhammikā adhammikā
kati.

cha kammāni v. b.

Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, ek' ettha dhammikā katā,
pañca adhammikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā.
kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā
Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, dhammikā adhammikā
kati.

cattāri kammāni v. b.

Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, ek' ettha dhammikā katā,
tayo adhammikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā.
yaṃ desitā anantaḥḥinena tādina āpattikkhandhāni vive-
kadassinā

kat' ettha sammanti vinā samathehi : pucchāmi taṃ

75 brūhi vibhaṅgakovidā.

yaṃ desitā . . . vivekadassinā

ek' ettha sammati vinā samathehi : etan te akkhāmi
vibhaṅgakovidā.

kati āpāyikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇoma te.
chaūnadiyaḍḍhasatā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā
āpāyikā nerayikā kappatṭhā samghabhedakā,
vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇohi me.
kati nāpāyikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇoma te.
aṭṭhārassa nāpāyikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,

80 vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇohi me.

kati aṭṭhakā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.

aṭṭhārassa aṭṭhakā v. b.,

vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.

kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā,
vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.

soḷasa kammāni v. b.,

vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.

kati kammadosā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,

- 85 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 dvādasā kammadosā v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati kammāsampattiyo vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 catasso kammāsampattiyo v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 cha kammāni v. b.,
- 90 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 cattāri kammāni v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
 kati pārājikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
 atṭha pārājikā v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
- 95 kati saṃghādisesā . . . |
 tevīsa saṃghādisesā . . . |
 kati aniyatā . . . |
 dve aniyatā . . . |
 kati nissaggiyā . . . |
- 100 dve cattārīsa nissaggiyā . . . |
 kati pācittiyā . . . |
 atṭhāsītisatam pācittiyā . . . |
 kati pāṭidesaniyā . . . |
 dvādasā pāṭidesaniyā . . . |
 kati sekhiyā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
- 105 vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇoma te.
 pañcasattati sekhiyā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
 vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇohi me.
 yāva supucchitam tayā, yāva suvissajjitam mayā,
 pucchāvissajjanāya vā n' atthi kiñci asuttakan ti.

•
 dutiyagāthāsamgaṇikaṃ niṭṭhitam.

XVIII.

Asaṃvâso bhikkhûhi ca bhikkhunîhi ca, sambhogo ekacco
tahiṃ na labbhati,

avippavâsena anâpatti : pañhâ mesâ kusalehi cintitâ. |

avissajjiyaṃ avebhaṅgiyaṃ pañca vuttâ mahesinâ,

vissajjantassa paribhūñjantassa anâpatti : pañhâ mesâ
kusalehi cintitâ. |

dasâ puggale na vadâmi, ekâdasa vivaĵĵiya,

vuḍḍhaṃ vandantassa âpatti : pañhâ . . . |

na ukkhittako, na ca pana pârivâsiko,

na saṃghabhinno, na ca pana pakkhasaṃkanto,

saṃânasasṃvâsakabhūmiyâ t̥hito kathaṃ nu sikkhâya
asâdhâraṇo siyâ : pañhâ . . . |

upeti dhammaṃ paripucchâmanâo kusalaṃ atthupasañhi-
taṃ,

na jivati na mato na nibbuto, taṃ puggalaṃ katamaṃ

5 vadanti buddhâ : pañhâ . . . |

ubbhakkhake na vadâmi, adhonâbhi vivaĵĵiya,

methunadhammapaccayâ kathaṃ pârajiko siyâ : pañ-
hâ . . . |

bhikkhu saññâcikâya kuṭiṃ karoti adesitavattthukaṃ

pamâṇâtikkantaṃ sârambhaṃ aparikkamanaṃ, anâpatti :
pañhâ . . . |

bhikkhu saññâcikâya kuṭiṃ karoti desitavattthukaṃ

pamâṇikaṃ anârambhaṃ saparikkamanaṃ, âpatti : pañ-
hâ . . . |

na kâyikaṃ kiñci payogam âcare, na câpi vâcâya pare
bhaṇeyya,

âpajĵeyya garukaṃ chejĵavattthum : pañhâ . . . |

na kâyikaṃ vâcasikaṃ ca kiñci manasâpi santo na kareyya
pâpaṃ,

10 so nâsito kintî sunâsito bhavo : pañhâ . . . |

anâlapanto manujena kenaci vâcâ giraṃ no ca paro
bhaṇeyya,

- âpajjeyya vâcasikaṃ na kâyikaṃ : pañhâ . . . |
 sikkhâpadâ buddhavarena vaṇṇitâ saṃghâdisesâ caturô
 bhaveyyuṃ,
 âpajjeyya ekappayogena sabbe : pañhâ . . . |
 ubho ekato upasampannâ, ubhinnaṃ hatthato cîvaraṃ
 paṭiganheyya,
 siyâ âpattiyo nânâ : pañhâ . . . |
 caturo janâ saṃvidhâya garubhaṇḍaṃ avâharuṃ,
 tayo pârajikâ eko na pârajiko : pañhâ . . . |
 itthi ca abbhantare siyâ, bhikkhu ca bahiddhâ siyâ,
 chiddaṃ tasmaṃ ghare n' atthi, methunadhamma-
 paccayâ
 15 kathaṃ pârajiko siyâ : pañhâ . . . |
 telaṃ madhuṃ phāṇitañ cāpi sappiṃ sāmāṃ guhetvāna
 nikkhipeyya,
 avitivate sattāhe sati paccaye paribhuñjantassa âpatti :
 pañhâ . . . |
 nissaggiyena âpatti suddhakena pâcittiyaṃ
 âpajjantassa ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 bhikkhū siyâ visatiyâ samâgatâ, kammaṃ kareyyuṃ
 samaggasāṇiṇo,
 bhikkhu siyâ dvâdasayojane tthito, kammañ ca taṃ
 kuppeyya vaggapaccayâ : pañhâ . . . |
 padavītihāramattena vâcāya bhaṇitena ca
 sabbāni garukāni sappatikkammāni catusatthiâpattiyo
 âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 nivattho antaravāsakena, diguṇaṃ saṃghāṭiṃ pâruo,
 20 sabbāni tāni nissaggiyāni honti : pañhâ . . . |
 na cāpi ñatti na ca pana kammavâcâ, na c' ehi bhikkhū
 'ti jīno avoca,
 saraṇagamanam pi na tassa atthi, upasampadâ c' assa
 akuppâ : pañhâ . . . |
 itthiṃ hane na mātaraṃ, purisañ ca na pitaraṃ hane,
 haneyya aṃariyaṃ mando, tena cānantaraṃ phuse : pañ-
 hâ . . . |
 itthiṃ hane ca mātaraṃ, purisañ ca pitaraṃ hane,
 mātaraṃ pitaraṃ hantvâ na tenānantaraṃ phuse : pañ-
 hâ . . . |

- acodayitvā asārayitvā asammukhībhūtaṣṣa kareyya kam-
maṃ,
katañ ca kammaṃ sukaṭaṃ bhaveyya, kāraṇaṃ ca saṃgho
anāpattiko siyā : pañhā . . . |
codayitvā sārāyitvā sammukhībhūtaṣṣa kareyya kammaṃ,
katañ ca kammaṃ akataṃ bhaveyya, kāraṇaṃ ca saṃgho
25 sāpattiko siyā : pañhā . . . |
chīdantassa āpatti, chīdantassa anāpatti,
chādentassa āpatti, chādentassa anāpatti : pañhā . . . |
saccaṃ bhaṇanto garukaṃ, musā ca lahu bhāsaṭo,
musā bhaṇanto garukaṃ, saccañ ca lahu bhāsaṭo : pañ-
hā . . . |
adhiṭṭhitaṃ rājanāya rattaṃ kappakataṃ pi santaṃ
paribhuñjantassa āpatti : pañhā . . . |
atthamgate suriye bhikkhu maṃsāni khādāti,
na ummattako na ca pana khittacitto na cāpi so vedanaṭṭo
bhaveyya,
na c' assa hoti āpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito :
pañhā . . . |
na rattacitto na ca pana theyyacitto na cāpi so paramma-
raṇāya cetayī,
salākaṃ dentassa hoti chejjaṃ, paṭigaṇhantassa thullacca-
yam : pañhā . . . |
30 na cāpi āraññikaṃ sāsāṇkasammatam na cāpi saṃghena
sammuti dinnā,
na c' assa kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, tatth' eva cīvaraṃ nikkhi-
pitvā gaccheyya aḍḍhayaṇaṃ,
tass' eva aruṇaṃ uggacchāntassa anāpatti : pañhā . . . |
kāyikāni na vācasikāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
apubbaṃ acarimaṃ āpajjeyya ekato : pañhā . . . |
vācasikāni na kāyikāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
apubbaṃ acarimaṃ āpajjeyya ekato : pañhā . . . |
tiss' itthiyo methunaṃ taṃ na seve tayo purise tayo ca
anariyapaṇḍake,
na cācare methunaṃ byañjanaṃ, chejjaṃ siyā
methunadhammapaccayā : pañhā . . . |
mātaraṃ cīvaraṃ yāce no saṃghassa pariṇataṃ,
35 keu' assa hoti āpatti anāpatti ca nātake : pañhā . . . |

kuddho ârâdhako hoti, kuddho hoti garahiyo,
atha ko nâma so dhammo yena kuddho pasamsiyo :
pañhâ . . . |

tuttho ârâdhako hoti, tuttho hoti garahiyo,
atha ko nâma so dhammo yena tuttho garahiyo :
pañhâ . . . |

samghâdisesaṃ thullaccayaṃ pâcittiyaṃ pâṭidesaniyaṃ
dukkataṃ âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
ubho paripunṇavisativassâ, ubhinnaṃ ekupajjhâyo ekâ-
cariyo ekakammavâcâ :

eko upasampanno eko anupasampanno : pañhâ . . . |
akappakataṃ nâpi rajanâya rattam tena nivattho yena-
kâmaṃ vajeyya,

na c' assa hoti âpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito :
40 pañhâ . . . |

na deti, na paṭigaṇhâti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,
âpajjati garukaṃ na lahukaṃ taṃ ca paribhogapaccayâ :
pañhâ . . . |

na deti, na paṭigaṇhâti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,
âpajjati lahukaṃ na garukaṃ taṃ ca paribhogapaccayâ :
pañhâ . . . |

âpajjati garukaṃ sâvasesaṃ, châdeti anâdariyaṃ paṭicca,
na bhikkhuni, no ca phuseyya vajjam : pañhâ mesâ
kusalehi cintitâ. |

Sedamocakagâthâ nitthitâ. tass' uddânaṃ :

asamvâso, avissajji, dasa ca, anukkhattako,
upeti dhammaṃ, ubbhakkhakaṃ, tato saññâcikâ ca dve, |
na kâyikaṃ ca garukaṃ, na kâyikaṃ na vâcasikaṃ,
anâlapanto, sikkhâ ca, ubho ca, caturô janâ, |
itthi, telaṃ ca, nissaggi, bhikkhû ca, padavitiyo,
nivattho ca, na ca ñatti, na mâtaṃ pitaraṃ hane, |
acodayitvâ, codayitvâ, chindantaṃ, saccam eva ca,
adhiṭṭhitaṃ c', atthamgate, na rattam, na cāraṇṇakam, |
kâyikavâcasikâ, tiss' itthi cāpi, mâtaṃ,
kuddho ârâdhako, tuttho, samghâdisesâ ca, ubho, |
akappakataṃ, na deti, na det', âpajjati garuṃ :
sedamocanikâ gâthâ pañhâ viññûvibhâvitâ 'ti. |

XIX,

Cattâri kammâni apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñatti-dutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. imâni cattâri kammâni katih' âkārehi vipajjanti. imâni cattâri kammâni pañcah' âkārehi vipajjanti vatthuto vâ ñattito vâ anussâvanato vâ sîmato vâ parisato vâ. ||1||

kathaṃ vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. sammukhâkaraṇi-yaṃ kammaṃ asammukhâ karoti: vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. paṭipucchâkaraṇiyaṃ kammaṃ appaṭipucchâ karoti: vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. paṭiññâya-karaṇiyaṃ kammaṃ appaṭiññâya karoti . . . sativinayâra-hassa amûlḥavinayaṃ deti . . . amûlḥavinayârahassa tassa-pâpiyyasikâkammaṃ karoti . . . tassapâpiyyasikâkammâ-rahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti . . . tajjanīyakammâ-rahassa nissayakammaṃ karoti . . . nissayakammârahassa pabbājanīyakammaṃ karoti . . . pabbājanīyakammârahassa paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ karoti . . . paṭisāraṇīyakammârahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti . . . ukkhepanīyakammârahassa parivāsaṃ deti . . . parivāsārahaṃ mûlāya paṭikassati . . . mûlāya paṭikassanārahassa mānattaṃ deti . . . mānattārahaṃ abbhethi . . . abbhānārahaṃ upasampādeti . . . anuposathe uposathaṃ karoti . . . apavāraṇāya pavāreti: vatthuvi-pannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. evaṃ vatthuto kammâni vi-pajjanti. ||2||

kathaṃ ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah' âkārehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti: vatthum na parāmasati, sam-ghaṃ na p., puggalaṃ na p., ñattim na parāmasati, pacchā vâ ñattim ṭhapeti. imehi pañcah' âkārehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. ||3||

kathaṃ anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah'

ākārehi anussāvanato kammāni vipajjanti: vatthum na parāmasati, saṃghaṃ na p., puggalaṃ na p., sāvanaṃ hāpeti, akāle vā sāveti. imehi pañcah' ākārehi anussāvanato'kammāni vipajjanti. ||4||

kathaṃ sīmato kammāni vipajjanti. ekādasahi ākārehi sīmato kammāni vipajjanti: atikhuddakaṃ sīmaṃ sammannati, atimahatiṃ sīmaṃ sammannati, khaṇḍanimittaṃ s. s., chāyānimittaṃ s. s., animittaṃ s. s., bahisiṃe ṭhito s. s., nadiyā s. s., samudde s. s., jātassare s. s., sīmāya sīmaṃ sambhindati, sīmāya sīmaṃ ajjhottharati. imehi ekādasahi ākārehi sīmato kammāni vipajjanti. ||5||

kathaṃ parisato kammāni vipajjanti. dvādasahi ākārehi parisato kammāni vipajjanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā te anāgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti. pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme — pa — dasavaggakaraṇe kamme — pa — visativaggakaraṇe kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā te anāgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando anāhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti. visativaggakaraṇe kamme yāvatikā bhikkhū kammappattā te āgatā honti, chandārahānaṃ chando āhaṭo hoti, sammukhībhūtā paṭikkosanti. imehi dvādasahi ākārehi parisato kammāni vipajjanti. ||6||

catuvaggakaraṇe kamme cattāro bhikkhū pakatattā kammappattā, avasesā pakatattā chandārahā. yassa saṃgho kammaṃ karoti so n' eva kammappatto nāpi chandāraho, api ca kammāraho.

pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme pañca bhikkhū . . .

dasavaggakaraṇe kamme dasa bhikkhū . . .

visativaggakaraṇe kamme visatī bhikkhū . . . api ca kammāraho. ||7||

cattāri kammāni apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. imāni cattāri kammāni 'katih' ākārehi vipajjanti. imāni cattāri kammāni pañcah' ākārehi vipajjanti vatthuto vā ñattito vā anussāvanato vā sīmato vā parisato vā. ||8||

kathaṃ vatthuto kammāni vipajjanti. paṇḍakaṃ upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. theyya-saṃvāsakaṃ upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. titthiyapakkantaṃ . . . tiracchānagataṃ . . . mātughātaṃ . . . pitughātaṃ . . . arahantaghātaṃ . . . bhikkhunīdūsakaṃ . . . saṃghabhedakaṃ . . . lohituppādaṃ . . . ubhatobyañjanaṃ . . . ūnavīsativassaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. evaṃ vatthuto kammāni vipajjanti. ||9||

kathaṃ ñattito . . . (= § 3-6) . . . imehi dvādasahi ākārehi parisato kammāni vipajjanti. ||10||

apalokanakammaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, ñattikammaṃ . . . ñattidutiyakammaṃ . . . ñatticatutthakammaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati. apalokanakammaṃ pañca ṭhānāni gacchati, ñattikammaṃ nava ṭh. g., ñattidutiyakammaṃ satta ṭh. g., ñatticatutthakammaṃ satta ṭhānāni gacchati. ||11||

apalokanakammaṃ katamāni pañca ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ bhaṇḍukammaṃ brahmadāṇḍaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva pañcamāṇi. apalokanakammaṃ imāni pañca ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñattikammaṃ katamāni nava ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ uposathaṃ pavāraṇaṃ sammutiṃ dānaṃ paṭiggaḥaṃ paccukkaḍḍhanaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva navamaṇi. ñattikammaṃ imāni nava ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñattidutiyakammaṃ katamāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ sammutiṃ dānaṃ uddharaṇaṃ desanaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva sattamaṇi. ñattidutiyakammaṃ imāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñatticatutthakammaṃ katamāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ sammutiṃ dānaṃ niggahaṃ samanubhāsaṇaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva sattamaṇi. ñatticatutthakammaṃ imāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. ||12||

catuvaggakarane kamme cattāro bhikkhū . . . (=§ 7)

... pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme ... dasavaggakaraṇe kamme
 ... visativaggakaraṇe kamme ... api ca kammāraho. ||13||
 kamma v a g g o n i t t h i t o p a t h a m o . ||1||

dve atthavaso paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakaṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ saṃghasutthutāya saṃghaphāsutāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakaṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ. dve atthavase paṭicca ... dumaṅkūṇaṃ puggalānaṃ niggahāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihāriya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakaṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ. dve atthavase paṭicca ... diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya ... diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ verānaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ verānaṃ paṭighātāya ... diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ vajjanaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ vajjanaṃ paṭighātāya ... diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ bhayānaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ bhayānaṃ paṭighātāya ... diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya ... gihināṃ anukampāya pāpicchānaṃ pakkhupacchedāya ... appasannānaṃ pasādāya pasannānaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya ... saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakaṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ.
 atthavasavaggo n i t t h i t o d u t i y o . ||2||

dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakaṇaṃ pātimokkhaṃ paññattaṃ — la — pātimokkhuddeso paññatto, pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāṃ paññattaṃ, pavāraṇā paññattā, pavāraṇāṭṭhapanāṃ paññattaṃ, tajjanīyakammaṃ paññattaṃ, nissayakammaṃ p., pabbājaniyakammaṃ p., paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ p., ukkhepanīyakammaṃ p., parivāsadānaṃ p., mūlāya paṭikassanā paññattā, mānattadānaṃ paññattaṃ, abbhānaṃ p., osāraṇīyaṃ p., nissāraṇīyaṃ p., upasampadā p., apalokanukammaṃ p., ñāttikammaṃ p., ñāttidutiyakammaṃ p., ñātticatutthakammaṃ paññattaṃ.

p a ñ ñ a t t i v a g g o n i t t h i t o t a t i y o . ||3||

• appaññatte paññattaṃ, paññatte anupaññattaṃ, sammukkhāvinayo paññatto, sativinayo paññatto, amūlavinayo paññatto,

paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ paññattaṃ, yebhuyyasikā paññattā, tassa-pāpiyyasikā paññattā, tiṇavattthārako paññatto saṃgha-suttakutāya saṃghaphāsutāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ tiṇavattthārako paññatto. dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ tiṇavattthārako paññatto dummaṅkūnaṃ . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayaṇuggahāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ tiṇavattthārako paññatto.

paññattavaggo niṭṭhito catuttho. ||4||

nava. saṃgahā vatthusaṃgaho vipattisaṃgaho āpattisaṃgaho nidānasamgaho puggalasamgaho khandhasamgaho samuttāhānasamgaho adhikaraṇasamgaho samathasamgaho 'ti. ||1||

adhikaraṇe samuppanne sace ubho attapaccatthikā āgacchanti ubhinnaṃ pi vatthu ārocāpetabbaṃ, ubhinnaṃ pi vatthu ārocāpctvā ubhinnaṃ pi paṭiññā sotabbā, ubhinnaṃ pi paṭiññāṃ sutvā ubho pi vatthabbā: amhākaṃ imasmiṃ adhikaraṇe vūpasamite ubho pi tuṭṭhā bhavissathā 'ti. sace āhamsu: ubho pi tuṭṭhā bhavissāmā 'ti, saṃghena taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ paṭicehitabbaṃ. sace alajjussannā hoti parisā, ubbāhikāya vūpasametabbaṃ. sace bālussannā hoti parisā, vinayadharo pariyesitabbo. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanena taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasammati tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbaṃ. ||2||

vatthu jānitabbaṃ, gottaṃ jānitabbaṃ, nāmaṃ jānitabbaṃ, āpatti jānitabbaṃ. methunadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottaṃ ca, pārājikaṃ ti nāmaṃ c' eva āpatti ca. adinnādānaṃ ti vatthu c' eva gottaṃ ca, pārājikaṃ ti nāmaṃ c' eva āpatti ca. manussaviggaho 'ti . . . uttarimanussadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottaṃ ca, pārājikaṃ ti nāmaṃ c' eva āpatti ca. sukka-visaṭṭhiti vatthu c' eva gottaṃ ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti nāmaṃ c' eva āpatti ca. kāyasamsaggo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottaṃ ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti nāmaṃ c' eva āpatti ca. duṭṭhullavācā 'ti . . . attakāmaṃ ti . . . sañcarittaṃ ti . . . saññācīkāya kuṭikārāpanaṃ ti . . . mahallakaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpanaṃ ti . . . bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhammanānaṃ ti . . . bhikkhuṃ aññabhāgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desaṃ lesamiattaṃ upādāya pārājikena dhammena anu-

ddhamsanan ti . . . saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvata-
tatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . . bhe-
dakānuvattakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāvata-tiyaṃ samanubhā-
sanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . . dubbacassa bhikkhuno
yāvata-tiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . .
kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno yāvata-tiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na
ppaṭinissajjanan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti
nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. — pa —. anādariyaṃ paṭicca
udake uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karaṇan ti vatthu
c' eva gottañ ca, dukkaṭan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti cā 'ti. ||3||
navasaṃgahavaggo niṭṭhito pañcama. ||5||

tass' uddānaṃ :

apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyaṃ, catutthena ca,
vatthu-ñatti-anussāvanam, sīmā-parisam eva ca, |
sammukhā, paṭipucchā ca, paṭiññā, vinayāraho,
vatthu-saṃgha-puggalañ ca, ñattinaṃ, pucchā ñatti ca, |
vatthu-saṃgha-puggalañ ca, sāvanaṃ, akālena ca,
atikkuddakā, mahantā ca, khaṇḍa-ecchāyā-'nimittakā, |
bahi-nadī-samudde ca, jātussare ca, bhindati,
ajjhottharati sīnāya, catu-paṇcavaggikā, |
dasa-vīsativaggā ca, anāhaṭṭā ca, āhaṭṭā,
kammappattā, chandārahā, kammārahā ca puggalā, |
apalokanaṃ pañcatṭhānaṃ, ñatti ca navatṭhānikā,
ñattidutiyaṃ sattatṭhānaṃ, catutthā sattatṭhānikā, |
sutṭhu phāsu ca, dummañkūnaṃ pesalā cāpi, āsavā,
vera-vajja-bhayañ c' eva, akusalam, gihīnañ ca
pāpicchā, appasannānaṃ pasannā, dhaminatṭhapanā
vinayānuggahā c' eva, pātimokkha, ' uddesena ca, |
pātimokkhañ ca ṭhapanā, pavāraṇaṃ ca, ṭhapanam,
tājjanīyā, nissayañ ca, pabbājaniya-paṭisāraṇi, |
ukkhepana-parivāsaṃ, mūla-mānatta-abbhānaṃ,
osāraṇam, nissāraṇam, tath' eva upasampadā, |
apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyañ ca, catutthakaṃ,
appaññatte, 'nupaññattaṃ, sammukhāvinayo, sati, |
amūḷha-paṭi-yebhuyya-pāpiyya-tiṇavatthāraṇam,
vatthu, vipatti, āpatti, nidānaṃ, puggalena ca, |

khandhâ c' eva, samutthânâ, adhikaraṇam eva ca,
samathâ, saṃgahâ c' eva, nâma-âpattikâ tathâ 'ti |

Parivâro nitthito.

Pubbâcariyamaggañ ca pucchitvâ 'va tahiṃ tahiṃ
Dīpaṇāmo mahāpaṇḍo sutadharo vienkkhaṇo |
imaṃ vitthārasaṃkhopaṃ sajjhāmaggena majjhime
cintayitvâ likhāpesi sissakāṇaṃ sukhāvahaṃ |
P'arivāraṇ ti yaṃ vuttaṃ sabbeṃ vatthuṃ salakkhaṇaṃ
atthaṃ atthena saddhamme dhammaṃ dhammena paññatte |
sāsanaṃ parivāresi Jambudīpaṃ va sāgara.
Parivāraṃ aṇantaṃ kuto dhammaviniechayaṃ |
vipatti vatthu paññatti anupaññatti puggalo
ekato ubhato c' eva lokapaṇṇattivajjato |
yassa jāyati vimati Parivāreṇa chijjati.
cakkavattī mahāsene, migamajjho va kesarī, |
ravi raṃsiparikiṇṇo, cando tāraṇo yathā,
Brahmā Brahmaṇisāya, gaṇamajjhe va nāyako :
evaṃ saddhammavinayo Parivāreṇa sobhatīti |



VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE
COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A: India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B: MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 378 (Sinhalese writing).

C: MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 949 (Burmese writing).

D: BUDDHAGHOSA's *Atthakathā*: MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

I. 1. *Pārāj.* 1. The list of Theras is quoted in the *Samantapāsādikā*, see vol. iii. p. 313. —v. 2, *Itthiyo* and *Iddhiyo* AC, *Itthiyo* B. —*Uttiyo* AC, *Uttiyo* B. —v. 5, *Devatthero* B, *Revatth°* AC. —v. 9, *Puppanāmo*, *Pubbanāmo* AC, *Pupphanāmo*, *Phussanāmo* B. —v. 12, *Puppanāmo*, *Pubbanāmo* AC, *Phussanāmo* B.

Aniyata 2. After *raho* B inserts *paṭicchanne āsane nālamkammaniye*.

Nissaggiya 1. Before *dhāresuṃ* B inserts *dasāhātikkantaṃ*.

Nissaggiya 8 (beginning of the paragraph). After *gahapatikaṃ* B inserts *vā gahapatāniṃ vā*.

After the tenth Nissaggiya (at the end of the first *Vagga*) B has the following *Uddāna*: *atirekaekarattaṃ ca akālaporāṇadhovanam paṭiggahaṃ ca taṃ c' eva viññatti ca taduttariṃ d' ve appavāritā c' eva tikkhattuṃ codanāya vā 'ti*.

After the twentieth Nissaggiya B has the *Uddāna*: *missakam suddamkaṃ c' eva tūlaṃ cam anuvassakam purāṇa-*

santhatañ c' eva lomâtiḥāraṇena ca dhovaṇaṃ rūpiyaṃ c' eva dve ca nānappakāraṇaṃ. —After the thirtieth Nissaggiya : atirekapattaṃ onabandhanena ca bhesajjaṃ sātakañ c' eva kupitena acchindanena ca dve tantavāyā c' eva accekacivarena ca chāraṭṭaṃ vippavāseṇa attano ca parināmeti dve pi duve patṭāni bhesajjaṃ vassikādānappaṇicamaṃ sāmaṃ vimkappa accekuppaṃ chāraṭṭasaṃghikena pariṇatan ti. —The general Uddāna of the Nissaggiyas is wanting in B. In the same way B gives in the Pācittiya section Uddānas after each Vagga instead of the general Uddāna at the end of the whole section, which is given in AC.

Pācittiya 9. samuṭṭhāti — la — AC, samuṭṭhāti — pe — adinnādānasamuṭṭhāne B.

Pācittiya 18. Sāvattiya AC, Vesāliya B.

Pācittiya 57. channaṃ anupaññattiyo A, cha anup° BC. The Suttavibhaṅga has only five anupaññattis; perhaps the ordinance contained in Mahāvagga V. 13. 13 is counted as the sixth.

Pācittiya 73. mohesum B, bhikkhum mohesum AC.

Uddāna of the Pācittiya section. v. 1, saḥaseyyā A, samāseyyā B. I have written padaseyyā, comp. vol. iv. p. 33. —v. 6. ca (after apanidhena) is wanting in the MSS.

Sekhiya 43. kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato AC, k° ca v° ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti samanubhāsane B.

2. Pācittiya 46. santaṃ bhikkhum anāpucchā deest in AC.

Pācittiya 48. āpatti dukkaṭassa AC, payoge dukkaṭaṃ B.

Pācittiya 50. payoge dukkaṭaṃ AC, āpatti dukkaṭassa B.

Pācittiya 60. apanidhe AC, apanidhite B.

8. sajjhānam° AC, sajjhāyam° B.

II. 1. Bhikkhunivibhaṅga, Pāc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pācittiya 79. sokavassaṃ AC, sokāvassaṃ B.

2. Pāc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pāc. 79. sokavassaṃ AC, sokāvassaṃ B.

10. After the Saṃghādisesa section B has the following words: yathā hetṭhā tathā vitthāretabbaṃ, paccayam eva nānākaṇaṃ.

III. v. 1, iti vinicchayā D.— 2, nāyati ACD ("paññāyati" D), jāyati B.— 3, pāramiṃ B.— 6, nīyati AC, ñiyati B

—khandhakāya ca mātikā ti khandhakā yā ca mātikā ti attho, ayam eva vā pāṭho D.— 7, samuṭṭhānaṃ niyato k° AC, samuṭṭhanti (corr. to °ṭṭhānā) niyato k° B, samuṭṭhānaniyato katan ti samuṭṭhānaṃ niyato katan niyatakatan niyata-samuṭṭhāna ti attho D.— 56, sammukhā dhammadesanā B.

IV. 5. 3. After ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ B inserts dvihi kamma-vācāhi dukkaṭaṃ.

17. vinibbhajjitvā vinibbhajjitvā AC, vinibhujjitvā, vini-bbhujjitvā vinibbhujjitvā, vinibhujjhitvā vinibhujjhitvā B.

18. The combination “vivādādhikaraṇaṃ ca āpattādhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ca” is wanting in the MSS. here as well as in chap. 19.

20. The section commencing ‘kathaṃ siyā samathā adhi-karaṇehi sammanti,’ etc., I leave entirely as it is in A, and I content myself with giving here the readings in which B and C differ from that MS. For deciding whether we have to read ‘sammati’ or ‘na sammati’ I dare not rely upon speculations of my own. Buddhaghosa unfortunately has no comment on this section. —sammukh° vivād°: na s° B. —samm° kicc°: na s° BC. —sativ° kicc°: sammati B. —amūḷh° kicc°: sammati B. —paṭiññ° āpatt°: na s° BC. —paṭiññ° kicc°: sammati B. —tassap° kicc°: sammati B. —tiñ° kicc°: sammati B.

V. BUDDHAGHOSA: samukkatṭhapadānaṃ kati āpattiyo ’ti yātiyāni tattha samukkatṭhāni uttamāni padāni vuttāni tesāṃ samukkatṭhapadānaṃ uttamapadānaṃ saṃkhepato kati āpattiyo honti. yena yena hi padena yā yā āpatti paññattā sā sā tassa tassa padassa āpattitī vuccati, tena vuttaṃ samukkatṭhapadānaṃ kati āpattiyo ’ti. dve āpattiyo ’ti ūnavisativassaṃ upasampādentassa pācittiyaṃ sesesu sabba-padesu dukkaṭaṃ. tisso ’ti nassant’ ete vinassant’ eto ko tehi attho ’ti vadato bheda-purekkhārānaṃ uposathakaraṇe thullaccayaṃ, ukkhittakena saddhi uposathikaraṇe (sic) pā-cittipaṃ (sic) sesesu dukkaṭaṃ ti, evaṃ uposathaṃkhandhako tisso āpattiyo, etc.

VI. 2. saññāvimokkha, na saññāvimokkha AC, °kkhā, na °kkhā B. Buddhagh.: sacittakā āpatti saññāvimokkha, acittakā no saññāvimokkha. —The MSS. vary between a’t’h’

âpatti . . . âpajjati, and atth' âpattim . . . âpajjati. Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the first words of chap. 3, says : atth' âpatti tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjatīti atthi âpatti yaṃ tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjatīti attho. —lajjino ca yāceti AC, lajjino ca na yāceti B. —pakkālakam AC, pakkhallakam B.

3. The words 'pāpasamācarā dissanti o' eva suyyanti ca' are wanting in B. —āgāḷāya AC, āgāḷhāya B. BUDDHAGH. : āgāḷāya ceteyyā 'ti āgāḷāya dalhabbhāvāya ceteyya. tajjanika-kammādikatassa vattam na pūrayato icchamāno saṃgho ukkhepaniyakammaṃ kareyyā 'ti attho. —°phenakā AC. Table of Contents, agāḷha° AC, āgāḷha° B.

4. sāmukkaṃsā AC, sāmukajjhāhā B. BUDDH. : cattāro samukkaṃsīti cattāro mahāpadesā, te hi bhagavatā anuppanno vatthusmiṃ sayam ukkasitvā ukkhipitvā ṭhapitattā samukkaṃsā 'ti vuccanti. —After cattāro pubbakiccā B inserts cattāro pubbakaraṇā.

5. duppaṭivinodayā, °dayo the MSS. —aggiparicitaṃ, satthaparicitaṃ etc. the MSS. here as in Cullav. V. 5. 2. Read, °parijitaṃ. —nippaṭabijaṇ AC, nibbaṭṭab°. Comp. vol. i. p. 383. —After 'adhiṭṭhānuposatho' B goes on, sāmaggiuposatho pavāraṇā ceva pañcamo. —Table of Contents (last line), suddhipañcākā B.

6. After 'cha anuvādamūlāni' B inserts, cha sārāniyā dhammā.

7. āvakadhaññāni B. —B omits 'bhikkhussa hoti âpatti datṭhabbā.' BUDDHAGH. : bhikkhussa na hoti âpatti datṭhabbā hoti âpatti paṭikātabbā ti imāni tīṇi sattakāni dve adhammikaṇi ekaṃ dhammikaṃ. tāni tīṇi pi Campeyyakhandhake niddiṭṭhāni.

10. dasa ant° diṭṭhi the MSS., instead of dasavattukā a° d° P —adhiikaraṇe na ca ABC (in the last paragraph of the description of the Paṇḍita). —(In the first paragraph of the dasavassā bhikkhunī) pabbājetabbā upasampādetabbā B. This paragraph and the next one stand in a strange contradiction to the 74th and 75th Bhikkhunī-Pācittiya rules.—Before gihigatāya B inserts, bhikkhuniyā.

VIII. 1. 5, tam byākaraṇam tam vacanapatham nisāmayitvā paṭipajjema hitā (hitāya C) no siyā AC, tvaṃ byākaraṇa

ta vacanapatham nis° paṭipajjema hitāya tositāyā ti B.— 12, yathākatham B constantly here and in the following chapters.— 15, 16, dve ca anuddhamsanā dve bhedā B.— 16, ujjhāpanena pācittiyam piṇḍapātam gaṇ° B (omitting ca after vikāle).— 19, khuddakāni ca vuccare B.— 2. 7, Before sūpam B inserts bhikkhu.— 10, sodasā ti soḷasa D.— 21, dve aniyatehi aṭṭha AC, dvīhi aniyatehi aṭṭhamam B, dve aniyatehi aṭṭhaman ti D.— 46, ca yaṃ B, sayam AC.— 51, mukhaṃ sañcamasamvaro AC, mukhasamsayamasamvaro B.

IX. 1. 10, āpattādh° āpatti AC, āp. na āpatti B. Comp. Cullav. IV. 14. 14.— 11, bhedakānuvattikā bhikkhu . . . na paṭinissajjanti AC, bhedakānuvattakā bhikkhūni . . . na paṭinissajjanti B. The rule alluded to (Samgh. 11) refers to both Bhikkhus and Bhikkhunīs; probably, therefore, we ought to read, bhedakānuvattakā . . . na paṭinissajjanti.

X. 1. 8, lajjisu katā AC, lajjisū vuttā B. —vuttānusandhitena ABC. BUDDH.: vatthānusandhitena kāraye ti vattānusandhinā kāraye, yā assa vattena saddhi paṭiññā sandhiyati tāya paṭiññāya kāraye ti attho.

XI. § 2, BUDDHAGHOSA: tattha diṭṭham diṭṭhenā 'ti gāthāya ayam attho: eken' eko mātugāmena saddhiṃ ekatṭhānato nikkhamanto vā pavisanto vā diṭṭho, so tam pārājikena codeti. itaro tassa dassanam anujānāti, tam pana dassanam paṭicca pārājikam na upeti na paṭijānāti. evam ettha yan tena diṭṭhan tam tassa diṭṭho mayā 'ti iminā diṭṭhavananena sameti. yasmiṃ pana itaro tam dassanam paṭicca dosam na paṭijānāti tasmā asuddhapaṭisaṅkito hoti, amūlakapaṭisaṅkito 'ti attho. tassa puggalassa suddho ahan ti paṭiññāya tena saddhiṃ uposatho kātabbo (kāretabbo AC, kātabbo B). —UPPĀNA, gati codanakandamhi sāsanaṃ paṭhāpayan ti AC, tati cod° sāsanaṃ paṭiṭṭhāyan ti B.

XII. 1, After yathāpaṭiññāya kāretabbo B inserts, na codako hāsetabbo.— 3, v. 4, sace ACD, sa ve B.— vv. 3, 7 Instead of paññattikusalo, paññattiyā ca kusalo we probably have to read, saññattikusalo, saññattiyā ca kusalo.— v. 7, sace AC, sa ve B.

XIII. 6, appataññū A, appakataññū C, appassuto appakataññū B.— 7, kāretabbo tena pavāraṇā AC, kātabbo t° p° B

constantly. I have written *kāretabbā*. Comp. Buddha-ghosa's note at XI. 2.

XIV. 1. The third of the four questions which open this chapter (*kinti k° anattatam*), is left out in AB. —undriyati AC, *uṭṭhahati* B, *udriyati* D (in the note on Mahāvagga VII. 1. 5).— 4, *anādiyaṃ* d° A, *anādariyaṃ* d° C, *ānādiyad°* B. —undriyyati AC, *udriṭṭh°vati* B.— 7. 1, *saṃghā vinā*, *puggalā* (or *puggalo*) *vinā* B constantly, *saṃghādhinā*, *puggalādhinā* AC. —UDDĀNA : *palibodhā vinā simāya* A, *balibodhā vinā* (corrected into *dhinā*) *simāya* C, *palibodhā ca vini simā* ca B. —*parivāraṃ niṭṭhitam* AC, *parivāsam* n° B. (The commentary has here : *Samantapāsādikāya saṃvaṇṇanāya paññattivaggavapannā niṭṭhitā*).

XV. 2. 4, *omaddakārako* AC, *omakārako* B.— 5, Before *na kkhāmati* B inserts, *saṃghaṃ paṭimānaṃ*. —*uṭṭhāpetabbā* A, *upathāpetabbo* C, *upatṭhāpetabbā* B, *upetabbā* D.— 7, *sampaṇ* ca AC, *sampaṇ* ca or *samphaṇ* ca B, *sambhaṇ* ca (“*nirattakakatham*”) D.— 4, 9, *pañhāpucchā* the MSS. almost constantly.— 10, *aññambyākaraṇā* the MSS. almost constantly.— 5. 5, *katamehi pañcahi* B.— 6, *asāsetum* AC, *aññāpetum* B. —After *pekkhetum* B inserts *pasīditum*.— 9. 3, *paṭiṭṭhiyati* AC, *patitṭhiyati* B.

XVII. 13, *dhaññaraso* the MSS.— 21, *saṃgaho* (°ho corrected into °hā C) the MSS.— 27, Probably we should read, *pācittiyena dukkaṭā* (leaving out *kati*). Comp. v. 25.— 77 seqq., *vinayāni* AC, *visayāni* B constantly.

XVIII. 5, *kammaṃ* AC, *dhammaṃ* B. —*paripucchāmāno* A, *paripucchamāno* C, *paripucchimāno* B. —*atthasaṃhitam* B.— 14, *tayo pārājikā honti* B.— 17, *nissaggiyo* B. —*āpajjeyya* B.— 18, *visatiyo* B. —*kareyya* B.— 28, *santatam* B.— 35, *yācato* ca *saṃghassa* B.— 40, *pajjheyya* A, *pajjeyya* C, *vajjeyya* B.— 42, *tena vijjati* B.

XIX. 5. 2, *vūpasame pi* (*pi* corrected into *na* C) AC, *vūpasamate* B.

CONCLUDING STANZAS.—v. 1, *maggaññu* AC, *maggañ* ca B.— 2, *sikkhakānaṃ* AC, *sissakānaṃ* B.— 3, *sabhāvattam* (°vattham C) AC, *sabbaṃ vatthum* B.— 5 °*vajjato* AC, °*vajjake* B.

INDEX TO VOLS. III.-V.

I. Names, pp. 235-239.

A. Names of persons, pp. 235-237.

B. Gods and demons, pp. 237-238.

C. Nations and tribes, geographical names, etc., pp.
238-239.

II. The Buddha, p. 240.

III. The Dhamma, pp. 240-242.

IV. The Saṃgha. Ecclesiastical law. Literature, pp. 242-253.

V. Brahmanism and non-Buddhistical sects, p. 254.

VI. Secular and daily life. Miscellaneous matter, pp. 254-257.

VII. Verses, p. 257.

Pār., S., Pāc., etc. = Bhikkhupārājika, Bhikkhusaṃghādiseṣa,
Bhikkhupācittiya, etc.

Bhñi Pār., etc. = Bhikkhunīpārājika, etc.

P. = Parivāra.

In the index are omitted the materials found in the Parivāra
I-III; VIII. 1; XVI, which are a mere repetition of the
identical dates contained in the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga and Bhi-
kkhunīvibhaṅga.

I. NAMES.

A. NAMES OF PERSONS.

- Aṅgīrasa, *see* Index II.
 Ajjuka, Pār. 2. 7. 46.
 Anāthapiṇḍika (*comp.* Index I C s. v.
 Jetavana), Pāc. 84. 3; P. 15. 1. 1.
 Anuruddha, Pāc. 6. 1; 29. 1.
 Abhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Ariṭṭha, Pāc. 68. 1; 69. 1; Bhñi Pār.
 3. 1; Bhñi Pāc. 1. 1; P. 1. 1 pag.
 3; 8. 2. 8.
 Avakappa, Pāc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Assajipunabbasukā, S. 13. 1.
 Ânanda, Pār. 1. 2, 4, 7; 2. 7. 10, 46;
 3. 1. 2; 4. 2; N. 1. 2; 2. 1; 3. 1;
 21. 2; 28. 1; Pāc. 29. 1; 33. 4;
 35. 2; 38. 1; 41. 1; 65. 1; 83. 1.
 Ârohanta, Bhñi Pāc. 6. 1.
 Itṭiya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Uttiya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Udāyi, S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5.
 1 sq.; An. 1. 1; 2; N. 4. 1; 5.
 1; Pāc. 7. 1; 26. 1; 30. 1; 61. 1;
 89. 2.
 Upatissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Upananda Sakyaputta, N. 6. 1; 8. 1;
 9. 1; 10. 1; 18. 1; 20. 1; 25. 1;
 27. 1; Pāc. 9. 1; 42. 1; 43. 1;
 44. 1; 45. 1; 46. 1, 2; 59. 1;
 64. 1; 87. 1.
 Upasena Vaṅgantaputta, N. 15. 1.
 Upāli, Pār. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 46; N.
 6. 2; Pāc. 29. 1; 72. 1; Bhñi Pāc.
 52. 1; P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.; 15.
 1 sqq.
 Upāli, Pāc. 65. 1.
 Upāli, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Uppalavaṇṇā, Pār. 1. 10. 6; N.
 5. 1.
 Kakusandha, Pār. 1. 3.
 Kaccāna (*comp.* Mahākaccāna), S. 9.
 2. 3.
 Kaccāyana, Kaccāyanagotta, Pāc. 2. 2.
 Kaṭamorakatissaka, S. 10. 1; 11. 1;
 Pāc. 29. 1; Bhñi Pāc. 81. 1.
 Kaṇḍaka, Pāc. 70. 1.
 Kapila, Pār. 2. 7. 48.
 Kappitaka, Bhñi Pāc. 52. 1.
 Kalandakaputta, *see* Sudinna.
 Kassapa, Pār. 1. 3; 4. 9. 3.
 Kāṇā, Kāṇamātā, Pāc. 34. 1.
 Kāpilāni, *see* Bhaddā.
 Kālasumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Kirapatika, Pāc. 33. 1.
 Kulavaḍḍhaka, Pāc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Kokālika, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pāc. 29. 1;
 Bhñi Pāc. 81. 1.
 Konāgamana, Pār. 1. 3.
 Kosiya, Kosiyagotta, Pāc. 2. 2.
 Khaṇḍadeviyā putta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1;
 Pāc. 29. 1; Bhñi Pāc. 81. 1.
 Khema, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

- Gotama, Gotamagotta (*comp.* Index 11), S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.
 Gotawî, *see* Mahâpajâpatî.
- Caṇḍakālî, Bhñi S. 4. 1; 7. 1; 8. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 19. 1; 20. 1; 36. 1; 53. 1; 76. 1; 79. 1; P. 8. 2. 8.
 Cûladeva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Cûlanâga, *ibidem*.
 Cûlapanthaka, Pâc. 22. 1.
 Cûlâbhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Channa, S. 7. 1; 12. 1; Pâc. 12. 1, 2; 19. 1; 51. 1; 71. 1.
 chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû, Pâr. 2. 2, 7; 3. 2; 3. 5. 13, 22 sq., 31; N. 1. 1, 5; 7. 1; 11. 1; 12. 1; 13. 1; 17. 1; 19. 1; 21. 1; 22. 1; 24. 1; 26. 1; 30. 1; Pâc. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 7. 2; 9. 1; 16. 1; 17. 1; 21. 1; 24. 1; 27. 1; 28. 1; 31. 1; 37. 1; 39. 1; 47. 1; 48. 1; 49. 1, 50. 1; 52. 1; 55. 1; 60. 1; 62. 1; 63. 1; 69. 1; 70. 1; 72. 1; 73. 1; 74-82; 85. 1; 88. 1; 89-91; Pât. 2. 1. 1; Sekh. *passim*; Bhñi Pâc. 58. 1.
 chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo, Pât. 2. 1; Bhñi Pâr. 4. 1; Bhñi N. 1. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 2. 1; 10. 1; 22. 1; 41. 1; 43. 1; 49. 1; 50. 1; 52. 1; 58. 1; 84. 1; 85. 1; 87 sqq.; Bhñi Pât. 1 sqq.; Bhñi Sekh. 1 sqq.
- Javakaṇṇaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Jivaka (Jivakambavana), S. 8. 1. 4.
- Tissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Tissadatta, *ibidem*.
 Thullanandâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 45; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhñi Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1; Bhñi S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 4. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; Bhñi N. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 1. 1; 14. 1; 16. 1; 23. 1; 26-30; 33-35; 45-48; 53. 1; 68. 1; 70. 1; 77 sqq.
- Dabba Mallaputta, S. 8. 1; 9. 1; Pâc. 13. 1, 2; 81. 1.
- Daḥhika, Pâr. 2. 7. 49.
 Dâsaka, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49, etc.
 Dîgha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Dighasumana, *ibidem*.
 [Dîpa, *see the stanzas at the end of the Parivâra.*]
 Deva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Devadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; 32. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 81. 1.
 Dhanitṭhaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Dhaniya, Pâr. 2. 1.
 Dhammapâlita, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Dhammarakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.
- Nanda, Pâc. 92. 1.
 Nandavatî, Bhñi Pâr. 1. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 1. 1.
 Nandâ, *ibidem*.
 Nandivisâla, Pâc. 2. 1.
 Nâga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Paṇḍaka, Pâr. 2. 7. 48.
 Pasenadi (râjâ P. Kosalo), Pâc. 48. 1; 53. 1; 83. 1; Bhñi S. 2. 1; Bhñi N. 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 41. 1.
 Pilindavaccha, Pâr. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1.
 Punabbasu, *see* Assajipunabbasukâ.
 Puppha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Phussadeva, *ibidem*.
- Bimbisâra (râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro), Pâr. 2. 1. 4 sq.; 4. 9. 5; N. 23. 1; Pâc. 32. 8; 57. 1.
 Bijaka, Bijakapitâ, Bijakamâtâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.
 Buddharakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2; P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Belatṭhasîsa, Pâc. 38. 1.
 Bhadda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Bhaddâ Kâpilânî, Bhñi S. 3. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 11 sqq.; 18. 1; 33. 1; 35. 1.
 Bhâradvâja, Bhâradvâjagotta, Pâc. 2. 2.
 Bhummajaka, *see* Mettiyabhummajakî.
- Mallikâ, Pâc. 53. 1; 83. 1.
 Mahâkaccâna, Pâc. 29. 1.
 Mahâkappina, *ibidem*.

- Mahākassapa, S. 6. 1.
 Mahākotṭhita, Pāc. 29. 1.
 Mahācunda, *ibidem*.
 Mahānāga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Mahānāma Sakka, Pāc. 47. 1.
 Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī, N. 17. 1; Pāc. 23. 2; Bhūi Pāc. 5. 1.
 Mahāmoggallāna (comp. Moggallāna), Pār. 1. 2; 4. 9. 1 sq.; Pāc. 29. 1.
 Mahāsiva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Mahinda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Migalāṇḍika, Pār. 3. 1.
 Migāranattā, *see* Sālha.
 Migāramâtā, *see* Visākhā.
 Mettiyabhummajakā, S. 8. 1; 9. 1; Pāc. 13. 1, 2.
 Mettiyā, S. 8. 1; 9. 1.
 Moggaliputta, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.
 Moggallāna, Moggallānagotta (comp. Mahāmoggallāna, Sāriputtamoggallānā), S. 9. 2. 3; Pāc. 2. 2.
 Ratthapāla, S. 6. 1. 5.
 Rāhula, Pāc. 6. 2; 29. 1.
 Revata, Pāc. 29. 1.
 Lakkhaṇa, Pār. 4. 9. 1 sq.
 Licchavi, *see* Index I D.
 Vaṅgantaputta, *see* Upasena.
 Vassakāra, Pār. 2. 1. 4.
 Vāsiṭṭha, Vāsiṭṭhagotta, S. 9. 2. 3; Pāc. 2. 2.
 Vipassī, Pār. 1. 3.
 Visākhā Migāramâtā, An. 1. 1; 2; Pāc. 84. 2.
 Vessabhū, Pār. 1. 3.
 Sakya, etc., *see* Index I C.
 Saṃgharakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pāc. 2. 2.
 sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū, Pār. 3. 5. 22 sq.; Pāc. 15. 1; 17. 1; 37. 1; 52. 1; 53. 1; 55. 1; 60. 1; 65. 1; 74. 1; 75. 1; 77. 1.
 Saddhā, Pār. 1. 10. 24.
 Samuddadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pāc. 29. 1; Bhūi Pāc. 81. 1.
 Sambala, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Savitṭhaka, Pāc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Sāgata, Pāc. 51. 1.
 Sāriputta, Pār. 1. 3; N. 1. 2; 21. 2; Pāc. 29. 1; 31. 2.—Sāriputtamoggallānā, Sāriputtā, S. 13. 1.
 Sālha Migāranattā, Bhūi Pār. 1. 1; 2. 1.
 Sikkhī, Pār. 1. 3.
 Siggava, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.
 Siva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Sudinna Kalandakaputta, Pār. 1. 5.
 Sundara, Pār. 1. 10. 11.
 Sundarīnandā, Bhūi Pār. 1. 1; 2. 1; Bhūi S. 5. 1; 6. 1.
 Supabbā, Pār. 1. 10. 23.
 Sumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Seniya, *see* Bimbisāra.
 Seyyasaka, S. 1. 1.
 Sonaka, P. 1. 1, pag. 2, 49 etc.
 Sobhita, Pār. 4. 9. 7.
 Hatthaka Sakyaoputta, Pāc. 1. 1.
 Hārīta, Pār. 4. 9. 3.

B. GODS AND DEMONS.

- Accharā, Pār. 1. 5. 7.
 amanussa, Pār. 3. 5. 28.
 cātumahārājikā devā, Pār. 1. 5. 9.
 Tāvatiṃsā devā, *ibidem*.
 Tusitā devā, *ibidem*.
 devā, devatā, Pār. 1. 8. 4; 3. 3; 4. 8. 6; Pāc. 4. 2. 1; P. 6. 5, 11; 15. 14. 2.—rukke adhivatthā devatā, Pāc. 11. 1.—sadevaka, Pār. 1. 1. 1 sq.
 nāga, nāgarājā, S. 6. 1. 3; Pāc. 51. 1.—nāgi, Pār. 1. 10. 4.
 Nimmānaratī devā, Pār. 1. 5. 9.
 Parunimmitavasavattī devā, *ibidem*.
 peta, Pār. 2. 6. 4; 3. 1. 5.—peti, Pār. 1. 10. 14; S. 2. 2. 1. etc.
 Brahmaloaka, Brahmakāyikā devā, Pār. 1. 5. 9.—sabrahmaka, Pār. 1. 1. 1 sq.

bhumā devā, Pār. 1. 5. 9.
 Maṇikapāṭha nāgarājā, S. 6. 1. 3.
 Mārakāyikā devatā, Pār. 3. 1.—samā-
 raka, Pār. 1. 1. 1 sq.

yakkha, Pār. 3. 1. 5.; 5. 24 sq.; 4.
 9.—yakkhī, yakkhinī, Pār. 1. 10.
 14; S. 2. 2. 1, 4. 3 etc.
 Yāmā devā, Pār. 1. 5. 9.

C. NATIONS AND TRIBES, GEOGRAPHICAL NAMES, ETC.

Aggājava cetiya, N. 11. 1; Pāc. 5. 1;
 10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1.
 Aciravattī, Pār. 2. 7. 30; Pāc. 53. 1;
 84. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 2. 1; 21. 1.
 Andhavana, Pār. 1. 10. 18; 2. 7. 36;
 N. 5. 1.
 Ambatittha, Pāc. 51. 1.
 Ārāmikagāmaka, N. 23. 1.
 Ālavī, Ālavaka, Pār. 3. 5. 7 sq., 30;
 S. 6. 1; N. 11. 1; Pāc. 5. 1, 2;
 10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1; P. 8. 1.
 Isigilipassa, Pār. 2. 1. 1; S. 8. 1. 4.
 Uttarakuru, Pār. 1. 2.
 Uttarāpathaka, Pār. 1. 2.
 Kappakujjā, Pār. 1. 4.
 Kapilavattū, N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pāc.
 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pāt. 4. 1;
 Bhnī Pāc. 5. 1; 58. 1.—Kāpila-
 vatthava, P. 8. 1. 24.
 Kalandakagūma, Pār. 1. 5.
 Kalandakanivāpa, see Vejjuvana.
 Kālasilā, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Kālīnga, Pār. 4. 9. 3.
 Kāśī, S. 13. 1. 3, 5; Pāc. 84. 3.
 Kīṭāgiri, S. 13. 1.
 Kokanada pāsāda, Sekh. 55 sq.
 Kosambī, Pār. 2. 7. 48; S. 7. 1; 12.
 1; N. 2. 2; 14. 2; Pāc. 5. 2; 12.
 1; 19. 1; 51. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1;
 Sekh. 51; P. 8. 1.—Kosambaka,
 P. 5. 10.
 Kosalā janapadā, N. 16. 1; Pāc. 6. 1;
 31. 2; 36. 1; 67. 1; 85. 2 sq.;
 Bhnī S. 3. 3 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 17. 1.
 Comp. Index I A, s.v. Pasenadi.

Gaṅgā, Pār. 1. 4; 5. 8; S. 6. 1. 3.
 Gijjhakūṭa, Pār. 2. 1. 1 sq., 7. 11;
 3. 5. 13; 4. 9; S. 8. 1. 4; 9. 1.

Gotamaka cetiya, N. 1. 1.
 Jomāṭakandarā, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Ghositārāma, S. 7. 1; 12. 1; Pāc.
 12. 1; 19. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1; Sekh.
 51.

Campā, Pār. 2. 7. 45; P. 17. 67 sq.—
 Campeyyaka, P. 5. 9.
 Cetiya, Pāc. 51. 1.
 Corapapāta, S. 8. 1. 4.

Jambudīpa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.—Jambusi-
 rivhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.
 Jātiyāvana, Pār. 1. 10. 17.
 Jivakambavana, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Jetavana (Sāvatthiyam . . . Jetavane
 Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme), S. 1. 1;
 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1; An.
 1. 1, 2; N. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 6. 1;
 7. 1 etc. P. 15. 1. 1.

Takkasilā, Pāc. 2. 1.
 Tapodā, Pār. 4. 9. 4; Pāc. 57. 1.—
 Tapodakandarā, Tapodārāma, S. 8.
 1. 4.
 Tambapanni, P. 1. 1 pag. 3, 5, 49 etc.
 Tindukakandarā, S. 8. 1. 4.

Nālerupucimanda, Pār. 1. 1. 1.
 Nigrodhārāma, N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pāc.
 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pāt. 4. 1;
 Bhnī Pāc. 5. 1; 58. 1.

paccantimā janapadā, Pāc. 57. 7; P.
 6. 4. 5.
 Paṭiyāloka, Pāc. 34. 1; 66. 1.
 Payāgapatiṭṭhāna, Pār. 1. 4.
 Pīlindagāmaka, N. 23. 1.

Badarikārāma, Pāc. 5. 2.
 Bārāṇasī, Pār. 1. 4; 2. 7. 47; Sekh.
 69.

- Bhaggā, Pāc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.; P. 8. 1.
- Bhaddavatikā, Pāc. 51. 8.
- Bhaddiya, Pār. 1. 10. 17.
- Bhārukacchaka, Pār. 1. 10. 22.
- Bhesakāḷavana, Pāc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.
- Magadhamahāmatta, Pār. 2. 1. 4.—
Māgadha, *ibidem*. Comp. Bimbisāra
(Index I A.).
- majjhimā janapadā, P. 6. 4.
- Maddakucchi, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Malla, *see* Dabba (Index I A.).
- Mahāvana, Pār. 1. 4, 5, 6, 10, 19 sq.;
3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pāc.
8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhn̄
Pāc. 52. 1.
- Rājagaha, Pār. 1. 10. 11, 23; 2. 1,
7. 45; 4. 9; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1;
10. 1; 11. 1; N. 5. 1; 18. 1; 23.
1; 26. 1; Pāc. 13. 1; 29. 1, 2;
32. 1, 7; 34. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1; 57.
1; 65. 1; 66. 1; 81. 1; Pāt. 2. 1;
Bhn̄ Pāc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1; 81.
1; P. 8. 1.
- Rohaṇa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Licchavi, Pār. 1. 5. 8; 4. 9. 5; Bhn̄
S. 2. 1.—Licchavikumārakā, Pār.
1. 10. 25.
- Vaggumudā (Vaggumudāttriya), Pār.
3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1; Pāc. 8. 1.
- Vajjī, Pār. 1. 5, 7; 4. 1. 1; Pāc. 8.
1.—Vajjigāma, Pār. 1. 5. 4.—
Vajjiputtaka, Pār. 1. 7, 10. 2.
- Vebhāra, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Verāñjā (Verāñja), Pār. 1. 1. 1 sq.
- Veḷuvana (Kalandaniyāpa), Pār. 4.
9. 1; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1;
11. 1; N. 5. 1, 18. 1; 26. 1; Pāc.
13. 1; 29. 1; 32. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1;
57. 1; 65. 1; 81. 1; Pāt. 2. 1;
- Bhn̄ Pāc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1;
81. 1.
- Vesālī, Pār. 1. 4 sqq., 10. 19 sq., 25;
2. 7. 46; 3. 1. 1 sq.; 4. 1. 1 sq.;
N. 1. 1; 12. 1; Pāc. 8. 1; 33. 1;
40. 1; 41. 1; Bhn̄ S. 2. 1; Bhn̄
Pāc. 52. 1; P. 6. 10; 8. 1.—Vesā-
lika, Pār. 1. 7, 10. 2.
- Sakkā (comp. Mahānāma, Index I A.)
N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pāc. 23. 1; 47. 1;
86. 1; Pāt. 4. 1; Bhn̄ Pāc. 5. 1;
58. 1; P. 8. 1.
- Sakyakula, Pār. 1. 1. 1.—Sakyaputta,
see Index II, comp. Upananda,
Hatthaka (Index I A.).—samanā
Sakyaputtiyā, *see* Index IV. Comp.
Sākiya.
- Samkassa, Pār. 1. 4.
- Sattapanṇigulā, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Sappasonḍikapabbhāra, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Sappinikā, Pār. 4. 9. 6.
- Sākiyā, Sākiyāniyo, Sākiyadasakā,
Pāt. 4. 1.
- Sāketa, N. 1. 2; 6. 2; 21. 2; Pāc.
27. 2; 28. 2; 68. 1; Bhn̄ S. 3. 2;
Bhn̄ Pāc. 35. 1.
- Sāgalā, Pār. 2. 7. 49.
- Sāvatti (see also the passages quoted
s. v. Jētavana), Pār. 1. 10. 18, 24;
2. 7. 35 sq.; S. 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1;
An. 1. 1; N. 5. 1; 6. 2; 15. 1;
16. 1; 30. 1; Pāc. 6. 1; 7. 1; 9.
1; 25. 1; 27. 2; 28. 2; 31. 1, 2;
36. 1; 68. 1; 66. 1; 67. 1; 82. 1;
84. 2, 3; 85. 2 sq.; Pāt. 1. 1; 3.
1 sq.; Bhn̄ S. 2. 1; 3. 2 sqq.;
4. 1; Bhn̄ N. 2. 1; Bhn̄ Pāc.
1. 1; 11 sqq.; 17. 1; 35. 1; 65
sqq.; P. 8. 1; 15. 1. 1.
- Sitavana, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Sumsumāragira, Pāc. 56. 1; Sekh.
55 sq.
- Soreyya, Pār. 1. 4.
- Himavanta, S. 6. 1. 4.

II. THE BUDDHA.

- Aṅgīrasa, P. 3. 5.
 anantadassī, P. 4. 4.
 ādiccabandhu, P. 8. 1. 27, 2. 9 sq.;
 14. 6; 17. 11 etc.
 Gotama, Pār. 1. 1. 1 sq., 4; S. 10. 1;
 Pāc. 32. 8; 41. 1; P. 8. 1. 27.
 jina, P. 18. 21.—jīnasāsana, Bhñī
 Pār. 3. 2; Bhñī S. 4. 2.—anantaji-
 nena tādinā, P. 17. 75 sq.
 tathāgata, Pār. 1. 1. 2 sq., 2. 1, 3. 4,
 4; 4. 1. 2 sq.; Pāc. 8. 1; 51. 1,
 P. 6. 3; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq.
 dhammasāmī, Pār. 2. 1. 2.
 buddha (buddho bhagavā, buddhā bha-
 gavanto), Pār. 1. 1. 1 etc., 3. 1; 4.
 1. 2; S. 13. 1. 6; Pāc. 4. 2. 1;
 7. 4. 1; 8. 1; P. 6. 2; 8. 1. 27, 2.
 9 sq.; 17. 11 etc.; 18. 5.—buddha
 (or, bhagavā Gotamo), dhamma,
 saṃgha, Pār. 1. 1. 9; 1. 7; An. 1.
 2. 1; P. 15. 1. 14, etc. Comp.
 S. 12. 1.—buddhacanda, buddhā-
 dīca, P. 3. 2.—buddhacana, Pāc.
 22. 1.—buddhānubuddha, Pār. 1. 3.
 2 sq.—sambuddha, P. 8. 2. 6.—
 abhisambuddha, Pār. 1. 1. 4.—
 sammāsambuddha, sammāsambodhi,
 Pār. 1. 1. 4; 4. 9. 3.—pacceka-
 buddha, P. 6. 2.
 bhagavā, P. 6. 3 *et passim*.—bhagavā
 araham sammāsambuddho, Pār. 1.
 1. 1.—bhagavā jānam passam ara-
 ham sammāsambuddho, P. 1. 1 *et*
passim.
 mahesi, P. 18. 2.
 lokavidū, Pār. 1. 1. 1.
 Sakyaputta, Pār. 1. 1. 1.—Sakyaṃuni,
 P. 3. 5.—samanā Sakyaputtiyā, *see*
 Index IV.
 satthā, Pār. 1. 3. 4.—satthuvanna, N.
 18. 2; 19. 2.
 sugata, Pār. 1. 1. 1, 3. 4; P. 8. 2.
 46; 18. 29, 40.—sugataṅgula, Pāc.
 87.—sugatacivarappamāṇa, Pāc. 92.
 sugatavidatthi, S. 6. 1. 6, 2. 1; 15.
 1 sq.; Pāc. 89 sqq.; Bhñī Pāc.
 22. 1.
 The six Buddhas who preceded Gotama,
 Pār. 1. 3.

III. THE DHAMMA.

- Akiriya, akiriyavāda, Pār. 1. 1. 3.
 agatigamana, P. 6. 4. 1. 10 sq.
 attabhāvapaṭilābha, Pār. 4. 9.
 anattā, P. 3. 1.
 anantara, P. 18. 22 sq. Comp. ānanta-
 rika.
 anariyavohāra, P. 6. 4.
 anāgāmi, anāgāmiṃphala, Pār. 4. 1;
 4; Pāc. 8.
 animitta, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.
 anupāda, P. 12. 2. Comp. upādāna.
 antaggāhika, P. 6. 10.
 antarāyika, Pāc. 68. 1 sq.; 69. 2;
 70. 1 sq.
 appapīhita, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.
 (abhiññā,) chaḷabhiñña, Pār. 4. 1;
 Pāc. 8.
 abhinibbidhā, Pār. 1. 1. 6 sq.
 araham (arahā), Pār. 1. 1. 1, 10. 17;
 4. 1, 8. 3, 8. 11, 8. 14; Pāc. 8;
 53. 1; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.;
 8. 2. 53.—arahatta, Pār. 1. 6. 9;
 S. 8. 1. 1.—arahattaphala, Pār.
 4. 4.
 ariyapuggala, P. 6. 2.
 ariyamagga, *see* magga.
 ariyavohāra, P. 6. 4.
 avijjā, Pār. 1. 1. 4 sq.—avijjāsava,
 Pār. 1. 1. 8.
 asubha, asubhābhāvanā, Pār. 3. 1.

- āghātavatthu, āghātapatiṇaya, P. 6. 9, 10.
 ānaṇja, Pār. 1. 1. 6 sq.; 4. 9. 6.
 ānantarika, P. 6. 5. Comp. anantara.
 ānāpānasatisamādhi, Pār. 3. 1. 3.
 ābhicetasika, P. 6. 7.
 āsava, Pār. 1. 1. 8, 5. 11; 4. 8. 12;
 P. 6. 2, 7; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq.—
 āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā, Pār. 1. 3. 4.
 iddhi, Pār. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1. 3.—
 iddhipāda, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.—
 iddhipāṭihāriya, N. 23. 1. 3.—ma-
 hiddhika, Pār. 4. 8. 3.
 indriya, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.—
 ekindriya jīva, S. 7. 1. Comp.
 jīvitindriya.
 uechedavāda, Pār. 1. 1. 3.
 uttarimanu-sadhma, Pār. 4. 1 sq.;
 N. 23. 1. 3; Pāc. 8; P. 8. 2. 7.
 upapajjati, Pār. 1. 5. 11.
 upapāta, Pār. 1. 1. 7.
 (upādāna) anupādā, anupādāya, Pār.
 1. 3. 2; P. 12. 2.—anupādāna, sau-
 pādāna, Pār. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2.
 upakkhaka, upekkhā-satipārisuddhi,
 Pār. 1. 1. 5.
 uppajjati, Pār. 1. 1. 6 sq.
 ekodibhāva, Pār. 1. 1. 5.
 kappa, Pār. 1. 1. 6; 4. 9. 7.—saṃ-
 vattakappa, vivattakappa, saṃvattā-
 vivattakappa, Pār. 1. 1. 6.
 kamma, Pār. 4. 9. 2 etc.—kammāpatha,
 P. 6. 10.—yathākammūpaga, Pār.
 1. 1. 7.
 kāma, S. 1. 1. 2, etc.—kāmaguṇa, Pār.
 3. 2 sq.—kāmasava, Pār. 1. 1. 8.
 kāyasamkhāra, Pār. 3. 1. 3.
 kilesa, kilesapahāna, Pār. 4. 3 sq.;
 Pāc. 8. 2.
 cakkhu (dibba), Pār. 1. 1. 7; P. 6. 7.
 citta, Pār. 1. 1. 5 sq.; 1. 3. 2; 3. 1.
 3, 3; 4. 2 sq.; S. 1. 1. 1; 2. 1. 2,
 2. 1; 3. 1. 2, 2; P. 15. 8. 14. sq.—
 cittasamkhāra, Pār. 3. 1. 3.—cittup-
 pāda, Pār. 2. 7. 2.—acittaka, sa-
 cittaka, kusalcitta, akusalacitta,
 abyākatacitta, P. 16. 1.—adhi-
 citta, P. 15. 1. 5.—paracittavidū, Pār. 4.
 8. 6.
 cuta, cuti, Pār. 1. 1. 6, 7.
 cetanā, S. 1. 2. 1.—sañcetanika, S. 1.
 1; 2, etc.
 jīvitindriya, Pār. 3. 3.
 jhāna, Pār. 1. 1. 6; 4. 1, 3 sq.; Pāc.
 8; P. 6. 7.—jhāyī, S. 8. 1. 4.
 jāṇa, Pār. 4. 3 sq.; Pāc. 8. 2.—
 jāṇadassana, Pār. 4. 3 sq.; Pāc. 8.
 2; P. 12. 2; 15. 8. 13.—alamari-
 yaṇāpadassana, Pār. 4. 1. 3, 2.
 tapoguṇa, S. 8. 2.
 tejodhātu, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 51. 1.
 ditṭhadhammika, Pār. 1. 5. 11; P. 7.
 2; 19. 2 sq.
 ditṭhāsava, Pār. 1. 1. 8.
 dukkha, dukkhasamudaya, dukkhanī-
 rodha, dukkhanīrodhagāminī paṭi-
 padā, Pār. 1. 1. 8.
 nibbāna, Pār. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2;
 P. 3. 1; 8. 2. 53.—nibbuta, P. 18.
 5.—parinibbuta, P. 6. 3.—anupādā-
 parimbbāna, P. 12. 2.
 niraya, Pār. 1. 1. 7, 5. 11; 3. 4. 9, 5.
 29; 4. 1. 2 sq.; 4. 9; Bhñi Pāc.
 19. 6 sq.; P. 15. 13. 1 etc.—mahā-
 niraya, Pār. 4. 9. 4.—nerayika,
 Pāc. 2. 2.
 paccakabuddha, P. 6. 2.
 paññakkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13.—adhi-
 paññāya, P. 15. 1. 5.
 paṭibhāna, P. 6. 5; 15. 8. 14 sq.
 paṭisambhida, P. 15. 8. 14 sq.
 pārāmī, P. 3. 3.
 puthujjana, P. 1. 1. 1 sq.; 2. 1. 1
 sq.; 6. 2.
 punabbhavābhiniṃbatti, Pār. 1. 1. 3.

- pubbenivāsa, Pār. 1. 1. 6; P. 6. 7.
 pettivisaya, Bhnī Pāc. 19. 2. 2.
 (phala) āgataphala, An. 1. 2. 1.—
 phalasacchikiriya, Pār. 4. 3 sq.;
 Pāc. 8. 2.
 bala, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.
 bojjaṅga, *ibidem*.
 bodhipakkhika, Pār. 1. 7.
 bhavāsava, Pār. 1. 1. 8.
 bhāvanā, Pār. 1. 7.
 magga, ariyamagga, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc.
 8. 2; P. 8. 2. 41.—maggabhāvanā,
 Pār. 4. 3 sq.; Pāc. 8. 2.
 mano, Pār. 3. 3.
 lokadhamma, P. 6. 8.
 vicāra, Pār. 1. 1. 5.
 vijjā, Pār. 1. 1. 6 sq; 4. 3 sq.; Pāc.
 8. 2.—tevijja, Pār. 1. 1; Pāc. 8.
 viññāna, Pār. 3. 3.
 vitakka, Par. 1. 1. 5.—kāma-vitakka,
 Pār. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2, 5. 3.—
 parivitaṅga, S. 8. 1. 1 etc.
 vidhamāna, P. 6. 9.
 vinivaraṇatā, Pār. 4. 3 sq.; Pāc. 8. 2.
 vibhava, P. 8. 2. 53.
 vinutti, P. 12. 2.—vimuttikkhandha,
 P. 15. 8. 13.—vimuccati, vimutta,
 Pār. 1. 1. 8, 3. 2.—yathāvimutta,
 P. 15. 8. 14 sq.—vimocayati, Pār.
 3. 1. 3.—ectovimutti, paññāvimutti,
 P. 6. 7. 11.—vimokkha, Pār. 4. 3
 sq.; Pāc. 8. 2; P. 12. 2. Comp.
 saññāvimokkha.
 vitarāga, avitarāga, Pār. 1. 3. 2; 3.
 1. 1.
 sakadāgāmī, sakadāgāmiphala, Pār. 4.
 1, 4; Pāc. 8.
 sagga, Pār. 1. 1. 7; 3. 2 sq.; 3. 4. 9
 sq.; 3. 5. 29; S. 1. 3. 1, 2; P. 15.
 13. 1 etc.
 saṃkhāra, saṃkhata, Pār. 3. 1. 3; P.
 3. 1.
 saññāvimokkha, P. 6. 2.
 saññoga, S. 1. 1. 2.
 saññojana, Pār. 4. 8. 5.
 satipatthāna, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.
 Comp. Pāc. 51. 1.—satim upattha-
 peti, Pār. 3. 1. 3, comp. Pār. 1. 1. 5.
 satta, Pār. 1. 1. 7, 2. 2; 4. 9; P. 6. 7.
 samādhi, Pār. 4. 3 sq., 9. 6; N. 5. 1.
 1; Pāc. 8. 2; P. 4. 1. 15; 12. 2.—
 samādhikkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13.—
 samādhiṇa, Pār. 1. 1. 5.—ānāpāna-
 satisamādhi, Pār. 3. 1. 3.—samāda-
 hatī, *ibidem*.—samāhita, Pār. 1. 1.
 5 sq.
 samāpatti, Pār. 4. 3 sq.; Pāc. 2. 2;
 8. 2.—asubhasamāpatti, Pār. 3. 1.
 samparāyika, Pār. 1. 5. 11; P. 7. 2;
 10. 5; 12. 3; 19. 2 sq.
 sambodhiparāyana, Pār. 1. 3. 4.
 sammappadhāna, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.
 sāmukkarasa, P. 6. 4.
 sīla, P. 4. 1. 15.—sīlakkhandha, S. 8.
 2; P. 15. 2. 9, 8. 13.—adhisīla, P.
 15. 1. 5.
 suññata, Pār. 4. 4; Pāc. 8. 2.
 sekha (asekha), Pār. 1. 8. 1; P. 1. 1.
 1 sq; 2. 1. 1 sqq.
 sotāpanna, sotāpatti, sotāpatti-phala,
 Pār. 1. 3. 4; 4. 1, 4; Pāc. 2. 2; 8.

IV. THE SAMGHA. ECCLESIASTICAL LAW. LITERATURE.

- Akappiya, P. 6. 5.
 agārava, P. 4. 1. 1, 8, 10.
 aññabyākaraṇa, aññam byākaroti, Pār.
 4. 2; 4. 8. 1, 8; P. 15. 4. 10.
 aññavādaka, Pāc. 12.
 aññāvihita, P. 15. 14. 4.
 aṭṭhaka, P. 17. 81 sq.
 aṭṭhavācika, P. 6. 8.
 atiritta, anatiritta, Pāc. 35. 2 sq.; 36.
 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 15. 4. 4.—akatā-
 tiritta, katātiritta, P. 6. 5.
 attādāna, P. 15. 5. 5.

- atthata, P. 14. 1. Comp. *kāṭhina*.
 atthāra, atthāraka, anattāraka, P. 14. 1. 4; 2 sq. Comp. *kāṭhina*.
 aduttuḥulla, see *duṭṭhuḥulla*.
 addhānasamuttāna, P. 3. 11, 49 sqq.
 adhammakamma, Pāc. 12. 3 etc.
 adhikaraṇa, S. 8. 1. 9, 2; 9. 1 sq.; Pāc. 63; Bhñi S. 7. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pāc. 45; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8, 14, 16; 2. 6, 8, 14, 16; 4. 1. 1, 17; 4. 3; 4. 5. 1 etc.; 4. 17, 20; 9. 1. 1 sq.; 9. 14; 12. 3; 13. 1; 15. 3. 2; 15. 10. 1 sq.; 19. 5. 2.—
 adhikaraṇasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.—
 adhikaraṇasamatha, vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
 adhiṭṭhānuposatha, P. 6. 3, 5.
 adhiṭṭheti (adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhita, adhiṭṭhāna, adhiṭṭhātabba), N. 1. 3, 4; 3. 2. 2 sqq.; 22. 2; 23. 2; 28. 2; Pāc. 19. 1 sq.; Bhñi N. 1. 2; 2. 1 sq.; P. 6. 2, 5, 9, 11; 14. 2 sq.; 18. 28.
 adhiṭṭhātimokkha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.
 anaññāpaccittiya, P. 6. 4; 8. 2. 9 sq.
 ananūññātasamuttāna, P. 3. 11, 60 sq.
 anavasesa, see *sāvasesa*.
 anādhariya, Pāc. 54; Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhñi Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 2; 18. 43.
 anāmantacāra, P. 6. 5; 15. 14. 1.
 aniyata, An. 1 sq.; P. 8. 2. 38.
 anissita, see *bissaya*.
 anupaññatti (anupaññatta), P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 6. 1, 3, 5, 10; 19. 4.
 anumodaka (ananumodaka), P. 14. 1 sq., 4.
 anuyoga, P. 6. 3; 15. 5. 4, 7; 7. 4; 8. 8.—
 anuyogavatta, P. 10. 5; 12. 3.
 anuloma (anulomika), P. 10. 4 sq.
 anuvādamūla, P. 4. 1. 1, 14; 6. 6.
 anuvādādhikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
 anuvijjaka, P. 10. 3; 11. 1, 4; 12. 1.
 anusandhivacanapatha, P. 6. 5, 10; 10. 7 sq.; 10. 18 sq.; 11. 5; 15. 3. 6, 4. 8, 5. 8 etc.
 anussāvanā (anussāvanato), P. 13. 7; 15. 3. 9; 15. 10. 9; 15. 11, 12; 19. 1.
 antarāyika (anantarāyika), P. 6. 1, 11.
 antarubbhāra, P. 14. 7. Comp. N. 1. 3. 1.
 antevāsī (antevāsika), Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 5. 4. 14; 9. 2. 3; Pāc. 17. 2. 3; Bhñi Pāc. 34. 2. Comp. Pāc. 83. 3.—
 antevāsibhikkhumī (antevāsini), Pār. 2. 7. 45; Bhñi Pār. 1. 1; Bhñi S. 3. 1; 9. 1; Bhñi Pāc. 11 sqq.; 18. 1; 27. 1; 35. 2.
 apalokanakkamma, Pāc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2; 13. 3; 19. 1, 3.
 appatikamma, see *sappatikamma*.
 appamattakavissajjaka, Pāc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 1.
 abbhutadhamma, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
 abbhleti (abbhāna), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhñi S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3; vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.—
 abbhānārāha, P. 15. 14. 7.
 abbhokāsika, P. 6. 5, 15, 6. 6.
 abhidhamma, Pāc. 72. 2. 3; Bhñi Pāc. 95. 2; P. 3. 5; 15. 1. 4.
 abhivinaya, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 15. 1. 4.
 abhisamācārika, P. 15. 1. 5.
 amūḥhavinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 6. 3; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1, 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
 aruṇuggamaṇa (aruṇugga), N. 1. 3. 2; 2. 3; 3. 2. 2; 21. 3; 29. 2; Pāc. 37. 2; 85. 5; Bhñi S. 3. 5; Bhñi N. 1. 2; Bhñi Pāc. 15. 2; P. 6. 2, 7, 8, 11; 17. 3 sq. Comp. Pāc. 5. 3. 3; 49. 2; P. 14. 1, 4; 18. 31.
 avippavāsa, P. 18. 1.
 avissajjiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.
 avehaṅgiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.
 asādhāraṇa, see *sādhāraṇa*.
 āgantuka, Pār. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 5; Pāc. 8. 1; P. 6. 4; 9. 1. 3; 15. 10. 10.
 āgama, P. 12. 1, comp. 13. 6.—
 āgatāgama, Pāc. 83. 1.

- āgālhāya ceteti, P. 6. 3.
 ācarinī, Bhnī S. 2. 2; Bhnī Pāc. 61.
 2; 62. 2, etc.
 ācariya, Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq.; S. 9. 2. 3;
 Pāc. 65. 2.—ācariyaparamparā, P.
 6. 5. 10.
 ācāravipatti, P. 4. 5. 2; 4. 6; 8. 2.
 5; 9. 1. 8 sq.; 10. 22; 11. 1.
 ājivavipatti, P. 4. 5. 4; 8. 2. 7.
 ādikammika, Pār. 1. 9. 8 etc.
 ādibrahmacariyaka, P. 15. 1. 5.
 āpatti, P. 4. 1. 1 sq.; 6. 5; 6. 1
 sq.; 17. 1 sq. *et passim*.—āpattā-
 dhiikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6.
 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.—
 āpattikkhundha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.;
 1. 4, 8, 12, 16; 2. 4, 8, 12, 16; 4.
 1. 1, 3; 4. 3; 4. 5. 1 sq.; 4. 6. 5;
 17. 75 sq.—āpattisamuttāna, *see*
 samuttāna.—āpattisamūhā, P. 19.
 5. 1.
 āraññaka, Pār. 1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N.
 15. 1. 1 sq.; Pāc. 4; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 1.
 ārāma, Pār. 1. 2. 1; 2. 2; 2. 4. 1,
 10; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1. 1; 3. 1; 8. 1.
 7; Pāc. 31. 1; 37. 1; 50. 2. 2;
 84. 4; N. 1. 1; 2. 3. 2, 14; 29. 2;
 Bhnī Pāc. 41; 51; 84. 2.—ārāma-
 kotṭhaka, S. 8. 1. 7.—ārāmaavatthu,
 Pār. 2. 4. 13; 4. 1. 3.—ārāmūpa-
 cāra, N. 29. 2.—ajjhārāma, N. 18.
 2; Pāc. 83. 2 sq.
 ārāmuka, Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 3; N.
 18. 2; 19. 2; 23. 1; Pāc. 14. 2;
 25. 2; Bhnī Pāc. 51. 4.—ārāmika-
 posaka, P. 15. 13. 14.
 āvasatha, Bhnī Pāc. 48.—āvasathaci-
 vara, Bhnī Pāc. 47.—āvasathapiṇḍa,
 Pāc. 31. 1 sq.—ajjhāvasathe, N.
 18. 2.
 āvāsa, N. 6. 2, etc.—āvāsapalibodha,
 P. 14. 6.
 āvāsika, Pār. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 1;
 P. 6. 4; 15. 10. 10, 13. 1.
 āveṇī, P. 15. 10. 10.
 āsāvachchedika, P. 14. 6. sq.
 iṭṭvutaka, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
 ukkoteti (ukkoṭa, ukkoṭana), Pāc. 63;
 P. 9. 1. 1 sq.
 ekklipati (ukkhitta, ukkhittaka), Bhnī
 Pār. 3. 1 sq.; Bhnī S. 4. 1 sq.;
 Bhnī Pāc. 53. 1; P. 6. 1, 2; 17.
 49 sq.; 18. 4.—ukkhittānūvattaka,
 P. 9. 1. 11.
 ukkhepaniyakamma, Pāc. 6. 3; 7. 1;
 19. 1. 3.
 ujjhāpanaka, Pāc. 13. 1 sq.
 udāna, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pāc. 22. 1.
 uddālanaka, Pāc. 88; P. 8. 2. 9 sq.
 uddharaṇa, P. 19. 1. 12.—Comp.
 paccuddharati.
 upajjha, Pār. 1. 10. 6.—upajjhāya,
 Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 1. 5.
 8; 9. 2. 3; Pāc. 38. 1; 65. 2;
 Bhnī Pāc. 52. 1.—upajjhā, upajjhā-
 yā, Bhnī S. 2. 2; Bhnī Pāc. 61. 2;
 62. 2; 69. 2 etc.
 upatthāka, Pār. 2. 7. 46; S. 7. 1; N.
 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 27. 1; Pāc. 19.
 1.—upatthākakula, Pār. 2. 7. 25,
 45, 47; An. 1. 1; Pāc. 46. 1 sq.;
 Bhnī Pāc. 26. 1; 29. 1.
 upatthāmasālā, Pār. 3. 1. 2; Pāc. 5. 1;
 15. 2; 16. 2; 17. 2.
 upasampadā (upasampādeti, upasam-
 panna), Pār. 1. 5. 4; 1. 7; 1. 8. 1;
 1. 10. 6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 2; Pāc.
 21. 3; 65. 1 sq.; 77. 1 sq.; Bhnī
 Pāc. 77. 1; 78. 1; P. 5. 1. 1; 6. 2,
 5, 6, 8, 10, 11; 7. 1; 15. 1. 4 sq.;
 17. 21 sq., 55 sq.; 18. 21, 39; 19.
 1. 9; 19. 3.—Comp. ekatoupasam-
 pannā.
 upassaya, *see* bhikkhunūpassaya.
 upāsaka, Pār. 1. 1. 9; 1. 8. 2; 2. 7.
 43; 3. 2; 4. 3; 4. 8. 7; S. 5. 2;
 13. 1. 3 sq.; N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; 18. 2;
 19. 2; Pāc. 4. 1; 5. 1; 34. 1; 41.
 1; 51. 1; 83. 1; Bhnī S. 1. 1;
 Bhnī N. 2. 1; 4. 1; 6. 1; 7. 1;
 Bhnī Pāc. 1. 1; 8. 1; 30. 1.—
 upāsikā, Pār. 1. 10. 23 sq.; An.
 1. 1, 2. 1; 2. 1 sq.; Pāc. 7. 2;
 34. 1.
 uposatha, S. 8. 3. 1; 9. 2. 3; Bhnī

- Pāc. 59; P. 5. 1. 2; 6. 2, 3; 11. 2, 5.—uposathakamma, P. 7. 1.—uposathagga, Pār. 2. 7. 44.—uposathapucchaka, Pāc. 21. 3; Bhnī Pāc. 59.—uposathika, Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pāt. 3. 4.
- ubbāhikā, P. 6. 10; 15. 9. 1 sq.; 19. 5. 2.
- ubbhata, N. 1. 2, 3; 2. 1 sq.; 3. 1 sq.—ubbhāra, P. 6. 8; 14. 3. Comp. salubbhāra, antarubbhāra.
- ubhatobyañjanaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
- ubhatosamgha, Pāc. 21. 3; Bhnī Pār. 1. 2. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 30. 1; 57; vol. iv. p. 242.
- ummattaka, Pār. 1. 8. 4; 1. 9. 8 etc.
- ekatoupasampannā, N. 4. 2. 2; 5. 3. 2; Pāc. 23. 3; 26. 2; 29. 3; Pāt. 1. 2.
- ekavācika, P. 17. 21 sq.
- ekāsānika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 11.
- ekakalamakasamutthāna, P. 1. 1 pāc. 6, 31, 32, 37, 38 etc.; P. 2. 1 pāc. 1, 6 etc.; P. 3. 11, 41 sqq.
- chi bhikkhu, Pār. 1. 8. 1; P. 18. 21. —chi bhikkhunī, Bhnī Pār. 1. 2. 1.
- okāsakamma, P. 6. 3; 11. 3; 12. 2; 15. 2. 8, 3. 2, 4. 7, 5. 4, 9. 4.
- onojēti, Pāc. 82. 1.
- opamma, P. 12. 2.
- ovadati, ovāda, Pāc. 21 sq.; 26. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 56. 2; 58; 59; 68. 2; P. 15. 8. 7 sq. Comp. bhikkhuno-vādaka.—ovādūpasamkamana, Pāc. 21. 3.
- osāreṭi, Pāc. 21. 3; 23. 2; 69. 2. 3; Bhnī Pār. 3. 2. 1; Bhnī S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 6. 2.—osāraṇā, osāraṇiya, P. 6. 2; 19. 1. 12; 19. 3.
- ohiyyaka, N. 5. 1. 2; Pāc. 42. 2.
- kāṭhina, N. 1. 2, 2. 1 sq.; 3. 1 sq.; 28. 2; Pāc. 32. 9. 1; 46. 6; Bhnī N. 2. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 29. 2; 30. 1; P. 6. 2, 8; 14. 1 sq.; 18. 31.—kāṭhinaka, P. 5. 1. 7.—kāthinatthāra, P. 6. 5; 15. 14. 1.—kāthinasa-
- utthāna (kāthinaka), P. 1. 1 niss. 23, 28, 29, pāc. 14, 15 etc.; P. 2. 1 niss. 1, pāc. 15 etc.; P. 3. 10, 37 sqq.—kāthinuddhāra, N. 28. 2; Bhnī Pāc. 30; P. 14. 6, 7. Comp. atthāra, ubbhata.
- katikā, Pār. 4. 8. 14; N. 10. 1. 2; 15. 1.—katikasaṅṭhāna, S. 8. 1. 4.
- kappa (kappakata, akappakata), Pāc. 58. 2; Bhnī S. 2. 1 sq.; P. 18. 28, 40.
- kappiya, N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; P. 6. 5.—kappiyakāraka, N. 20. 2; Pāc. 40.
- 3.—kappiyakata, akappiyakata, Pāc. 35. 3; P. 15. 4. 4.
- kamma, Pāc. 63; 79. 1 sq.; 80. 1 sq.; Bhnī S. 4. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 53. 1; P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 5, 7; 8. 2. 31; 9. 1. 3, 7; 12. 3; 13. 1, 3; 15. 1. 6 sq., 2. 1 sq., 3. 5, 8. 1, etc.; 17. 71 sq., 83 sq., 89 sq.; 18. 24 sq.; 19. 1.—kammadosa, P. 6. 2; 17. 67 sq., 85 sq.—kammappatta, P. 19. 1. 6 sq., 13.—kammalakkhaṇa, P. 19. 1. 2.—kammavatthū, P. 6. 2 —kammavācā, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; Pāc. 80. 2; Bhnī Pār. 3. 2. 1; P. 7. 1, etc.—kammavipatti, kamma-sampatti, P. 17. 69 sq., 87 sq.; comp. 19. 1.—kammākamma, P. 15. 10. 10.—kammārāha, P. 19. 1. 7, 13.—Comp. apalokanakamma, ṇatti-kamma, etc.
- karāṇa-annidhi, P. 14. 1. 4.
- kiccādhikarāṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
- kukkukata, P. 14. 1. 4.
- kuppa (akuppa, kuppati, kopeti), Pāc. 80. 2; Bhnī S. 4. 1; P. 18. 18, 21.
- kulūpaka, Pār. 3. 5. 17 sq.; S. 4. 1. 1; 4. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1. 1; 5. 5. 3; An. 1. 1; N. 18. 1; 23. 1. 2; Pāc. 7. 1; 9. 1; 29. 1; Pāt. 3. 3; P. 6. 5.—kulūpikā, Bhnī Pāc. 15. 1; 86. 1.
- Kosambaka, P. 5. 1. 10.
- khajjabhājaka, Pāc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 10.

- khandhaka, P. 3. 6.—khandhasaṃgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.—kammakkhandhaka, bhikkhunikhandhaka, P. 5. 1.
 khalupacchābhattika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 12.
 kbittacitta, Pār. 1. 8. 4; 1. 9. 8, etc.; Sekh. 75. 2; Bhnī Pār. 1. 2. 3; 4. 2. 2, etc.; P. 18. 29. Comp. cittakkhepa.
 khiyadhamma, Pāc. 79; 81; Bhnī Pāc. 76.
 khiyanaka, Pāc. 13. 2 sq.
 khuddaka, P. 8. 1. 20, 26; 8. 2. 15 etc.—khuddakavatthuka, P. 5. 1. 15.—khuddānukhuddaka, Pāc. 72.
 gaṇa, Pāc. 65. 2; Bhnī Pār. 2; Bhnī S. 2. 1 sq.; 4. 1 sq.; Bhnī N. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 26; 53; 60; 61. 2; P. 6. 3, 5; 13. 2; 11. 5; 15. 10. 10.—gaṇabhojana, Pāc. 32; P. 6. 2, 5, 7; 15. 14. 1.
 gaṇika, P. 6. 4; 15. 8. 12.
 garuka, P. 6. 1 sq.; 8. 2. 1, 3; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 15. 1. 3; 15. 3. 4, etc.; 18. 9, 19, 27, 41 sq.
 garudhamma, Pāc. 21. 2 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 58. 2; 59. 2; P. 6. 8.
 gāthā, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pāc. 72. 2. 3.
 gāmantara, Pāc. 66. 1 sq.; P. 17. 7 sq.
 gārayha, Pāt. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāt. 1 sq.; P. 8. 1. 20, 26; 8. 2. 42 sq.—vol. iii p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.
 gāraṇa, P. 4. 1. 1, 9.
 gilānapuccchaka, Pāc. 39. 2; 56. 1; 57. 3.
 geyya, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
 catukkabhatta, S. 8. 1. 6.
 Campeyyaka, P. 6. 1. 9.
 cittakkhepa, P. 6. 5; 15. 4. 10, 6. 1.
 cīvara, Pār. 2. 2; 2. 7. 9, 17 sq.; 4. 6. 2; S. 9. 2. 3; N. 1. 2 sq.; 2-10; 25. 1 sq.; 26. 1 sq.; 27. 1 sq.; 29. 1 sq.; Pāc. 25. 9; 32. 3 sq.; 33. 3; 46. 3 sq.; 58 sq.; 81 sq.; 92; Bhnī N. 3; Bhnī Pāc. 23 sq.; P. 6. 2; 14. 6; 17. 63 sq.; 18. 13.—cīvarakamma, Pār. 2. 7. 20; N. 20. 1; Pāc. 57. 6; 79. 1; 80. 1.—cīvarakālasamaya, N. 28. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 29.—cīvaradhāraṇā, P. 17. 61 sq.—cīvarapatiggāhaka, P. 15. 13. 6.—cīvarapabbodha, P. 14. 6.—cīvarabhatta, N. 30. 1.—cīvarabhājaka, P. 15. 13. 7.—cīvarasaṃkamanīya, Bhnī Pāc. 25.—akāla-cīvara (kālacīvara), N. 3. 1 sq.; Bhnī N. 2. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 27. 1; 30. 1.—acekakīvara, N. 28. 1 sq.—atirekakīvara, N. 1. 1 sq.; P. 6. 10.—gahapati-cīvara, S. 9. 2. 3; 10. 1. ti-cīvara, Pār. 1. 4; N. 1. 1; 2. 1 sq.—ti-cīvarena avippavāsasammuti, N. 2. 2; P. 7. 1. Comp. vippavāsati.—tee-cīvara, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 7.—thūpa-cīvara, P. 6. 5.—vihāra-cīvara, N. 6. 2.
 cudita, P. 6. 1; 10. 6 sq.; 11. 4; 12. 1; 13. 2.—adhammacudita, dhammacudita, P. 12. 1.
 codeti (codāpeti, codanā), S. 8. 3; 9. 3. 3; 13. 1. 7; Pāc. 76. 2; 78. 2; P. 6. 2, 4; 10. 1. 14 sq., 21 sq.; 11. 1, 3; 12. 2; 13. 2; 15. 4. 6, 5. 1 sq.; 18. 24 sq.—codaka, P. 6. 1; 10. 6 sq.; 11. 1, 4, 5; 12. 1; 13. 2; 15. 5. 1 sq.—adhammacodaka, dhammacodaka, bālacodaka, paṇḍitacodaka, P. 10. 1. 13 sq.; 12. 1.—codanāvatthlu, P. 6. 3.—codetā, P. 15. 2. 6, 8, etc.
 corivuttthāpanasamuttthāna, P. 3. 11, 59.
 chanda, Pāc. 79. 1; 80. 1 sq.; Bhnī S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 6. 5; 19. 1. 6 sq.; 13.—chandārāha, P. 19. 1. 6 sq.; 13.—chandadāyaka, P. 9. 1. 3.—pārivāsikachandadanā, Bhnī Pāc. 81.
 chādeti, chādanā, P. 6. 3; 17. 1 sq., 65 sq.; 18. 26. Comp. dutthulla-chādanā.
 chejja, P. 17. 57 sq.; 18. 9, 30, 34.
 chedanaka, Pāc. 87; 89 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 22. 1; P. 6. 5, 6; 8. 2. 9 sq.

jātaka, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.

ñatti, S. 6. 2. 2; 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2;
13. 1. 7; N. 2. 2; 14. 2; Pāc. 80.
1; P. 7. 1; 13. 7; 15. 3. 9; 17.
17 sq, 59 sq.; 19. 1.—ñattikamma,
Pāc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2; 13. 3; 19. 1.
3.—ñattidutiyakamma, S. 7. 2; Pāc.
79. 2; Pāt. 3. 4; P. 6. 2; 13. 3;
19. 1. 3.—ñatticatutthakamma, Pār.
1. 1. 8; Pāc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2; 13.
3; 17. 13 sq.; 19. 1. 3.

ṭhapeti (ṭhapana), P. 5. 1. 19; 6. 3;
15. 7. 2 sq. 8. 7 sq. Comp. pavā-
raṇaṭṭhapana, pātimokkhaṭṭhapana.

tajjanīyakamma, P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19.
1. 3.

tassapāpiyyasikā, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.;
6. 8; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1.
4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.

tāvakāhka, Pār. 2. 6. 2, 4; 2. 7. 40,
44; N. 5. 3. 3; Pāc. 81. 4; Bhnī
Pāc. 28. 2.

tikabhojana, P. 6. 3.

tiṇavatthāraka, P. 1. 7. 8; 2. 7 sq.; 4.
7 sqq.; 7. 1; 8. 2. 33; 9. 1. 3, 8
sq., 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207,
351.

tiṭṭhiyupakkantaka, P. 19. 1. 9.

tiṭṭhiyavatta, P. 6. 8.

thullaccaya, Pār. 1. 9. 3, etc.; P. 8.
2. 39.

theyyasaṃvāsaka, P. 19. 1. 9.

theyyasatthasamuṭṭhāna, P. 2. 1 pāc.
11 sqq.; 3. 11, 52 sqq.

thera, Pār. 1. 8. 1; N. 22. 2. 1; 23.
1. 1; Pāc. 21. 2; 29. 1; 40. 1;
Bhnī Pār. 1. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 81. 1;
P. 11. 5; 12. 1; 13. 1, 6; 15. 2.
5, 10. 10.

ditṭhāvīkamma, P. 15. 2. 5, 4. 1 sq.

ditṭhivipatti, P. 4. 5. 3; 8. 2. 6; 10.
22; 11. 1, etc.

dukkatā, Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhnī Sekh. 1
sq. *et passim*. P. 8. 2. 47 sq.

duṭṭhulla (aduṭṭhulla), Pāc. 9; 61. 1
sq.; P. 6. 1; 8. 2. 1, 3; 15. 1. 3,
3. 4 etc.—duṭṭhullacchādanā, P. 17.
5 sq.

dutiyapārājikasamuṭṭhāna, P. 3. 10,
17 sqq.

dubbhāsita, P. 8. 2. 49.

desanā, P. 17. 51 sq.—desanāgāmi
(adesanāgāmi), P. 6. 1, 5; 15. 4. 1;
17. 11 sq.

deseti (desāpeti), N. 1. 3. 2, etc.; 15.
1. 1 sq.; Bhnī N. 1 sqq.; Bhnī
Pāc. 22. 2; P. 6. 1, 4, 8; 9. 1. 19;
15. 4. 1, 17. 33 sq., 49 sq.

dhamma, Pāc. 4. 2; 5. 1; 7. 1 sq.;
23. 2; 68. 1 sq.; 83. 1; Sekh. 57
sqq.; P. 15. 3. 11.—cha dhammā,
Bhnī Pāc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.—
Comp. padasodhamma.—dhammī ka-
thā, Pāc. 21. 1; Bhnī N. 10. 1;
11. 1; Bhnī P. 28. 1; 33. 1.—
dhammakathika, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 2.
2; 3. 2; 29. 3; 71. 2. Comp.
N. 6. 1. 1.—dhammakamma, Pāc.
12. 3 etc.—dhammadesanāsamuṭṭhā-
na, P. 3. 11, 51 sq.—dhammavinaya,
Pār. 1. 5. 10; 4. 1. 3; S. 11. 1.

dhuraṇikkhepasamuṭṭhāna, P. 2. 1
(comp. chap. 9) pār. 3, 4, saṃgh. 4,
7, etc.

dhūtaguṇa, Pār. 1. 5. 4. Comp.
āraṇṇika, piṇḍapātika, etc.

navakamma, Pār. 3. 5. 9 sq., 29; Pāc.
10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1; 57. 4.—nava-
kammikā, Bhnī Pār. 1. 1.

nāsanantika, P. 14. 6 sq.

nāseti (nāsita, nāsitaka), Pār. 1. 9. 7,
10. 25; S. 8. 1. 9, Pāc. 70. 1 sq.;
Bhnī Pār. 2. 2; P. 6. 1, 8, 10, 11;
17. 21 sq.; 18. 10.

nikāya, P. 1. 1. 1 etc.

nicayasannidhi, P. 14. 1, 4.

niccabhatta (necabhattika), S. 8. 1. 6,
7; N. 18. 1; Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;
Pāt. 3. 4; Bhnī Pāc. 15. 1.

niṭṭhānantika, P. 14. 6 sq.

- nidāna, P. 6. 5. 10; 9. 1. 4 sq., 16 sq.; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq.; 15. 4. 8, 5.
8, etc.—nidānasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
niddesa, P. 5. 1 sqq.
nimittakamma, P. 14. 1, 4.
niyata, aniyata, An. 1 sq.; P. 6. 1.
nissaggiya, N. 1 sqq.; Bhn̄ N. 1 sqq.;
P. 8. 2. 40; 14. 4.—nissajjati, N.
1. 3. 2; 2. 3; 3. 2. 2 etc.,
Bhn̄ N. 1 sqq.
nissaya, N. 15. 1. 1; P. 6. 2, 3, 10;
11. 2; 15. 1. 4 sq.—anissita, P. 6. 5;
15. 1. 1 sq.—nissayakamma, P. 6. 3;
7. 1; 19. 1, 3.—nissayaṭṭippassaddhi,
P. 6. 5, 6, 11.
nissāreti (nissāraṇā), Bhn̄ S. 1. 2; P.
6. 2; 19. 1. 12.—nissāraṇiṇi, Bhn̄
S. 1 sqq.; P. 19. 3.
nettidhamma, P. 3. 62.
nesajjika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 9.
paṃsukūla, Pār. 2. 6. 4; 2. 7. 8, 21,
30 sq., 36; N. 3. 2. 1; 15. 1. 1;
16. 2; Pāc. 84. 4; P. 6. 5, 10.—
paṃsukūlika, Pār. 1. 5. 4; S. 9. 2.
3; 10. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.; Pāc. 40.
1; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 3.
pakkamanantika, P. 14. 6 sq.
pakkhika, Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pāt.
3. 4.
paccakkhātī (paccācikkhātī), Pār. 1. 7,
8. 2 sq., 10. 2; Bhn̄ S. 7. 1 sq.
paccakkaddhāna, P. 19. 1. 12.
paccuddhāra (paccuddharatī, paccuddha-
ta), N. 2. 3. 18 sq.; 29. 2; P. 14.
2 sq.—paccuddhāraka, apaccuddhā-
raka, Pāc. 59.
paccāśamaṇa, Pār. 1. 4; Pāc. 33. 4.
paṇḍasatika, P. 5. 1. 21.
paññatti, anupaññatti, anuppanna-
paññatti, sabbotthapaññatti, padesa-
paññatti, sādharanapaññatti, asādhā-
ranapaññatti, ekatopaññatti, ubhato-
paññatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1
sqq.; 6. 1, 3.—paññatti, P. 6. 5,
10; 15. 3. 6, 4. 8, etc.—pañnatta,
P. 15. 13. 2; 19. 4.
paṭikkosati (paṭikkosa), Bhn̄ S. 4. 1;
P. 6. 2, 5; 19. 1. 6, 13.—appaṭikko-
sanā, P. 9. 1. 19.
paṭiggaha, P. 6. 9; 15. 4. 3; 18. 41
sq.—apaṭiggahita, paṭiggahita, Pāc.
40. 3; P. 15. 4. 4.—paṭiggahāpeti,
Pār. 2. 7. 21.
paṭicodeti, Bhn̄ Pār. 2.
paṭiññā, paṭiññāya, P. 8. 2. 33; 10.
7 sq.; 19. 1. 5. 2; vol. iv, p. 207,
351, comp. P. 11. 2.—paṭiññāta-
karaṇa, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 7, 8; 2.
7 sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 6. 7; 9. 1. 8 sq.,
13 sq.; 15. 4. 6; 19. 4.
paṭinissajjati, S. 10. 2, 3; 11. 1 sq.;
12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq., etc.
paṭipucchā, P. 12. 2.
paṭippassaddhi (paṭippassambhetti), S.
10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; P. 6. 5, 6.
11; 7. 1; 15. 2. 1 sq.
paṭisāraṇiyakamma, P. 6. 3; 7. 1;
19. 1, 3.
puṭhamapārājīkasamutthāna, P. 2. 1
(comp. chap. 9), samgh. 3, 5, pāc. 3,
4 etc.; 3. 10. 13 sqq.
puṭhamāpatṭika, Bhn̄ S. 1. 1 sq.
paṇṇatti, P. 6. 4.
(paṭikamma,) sappatikamma, P. 15. 3.
4, 7. 4.
patta, S. 9. 2. 3; N. 21; 22; Bhn̄
N. 1; P. 6. 11.—pattagāhāpaka,
N. 22. 2; P. 7. 1; 15. 13. 13.—
pattapiṇḍika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 13.—
atirekapatta, N. 21. 1 sq.
pattakalla, P. 6. 4.
padapaccābhāṭṭha, P. 15. 3. 6, 4. 8,
5. 8, etc.
padasodhammasamutthāna, P. 1. 1.
pāc. 7, 22; 2. 1 pāc. 95; 3. 11,
47 sqq.
pabbajjā (pabbajati, pabbājeti), Pār.
1. 5. 1 sq., 9; Pāc. 65. 1; Bhn̄ S.
2. 1; P. 6. 10.—vuḍḍhapabbajita,
Pār. 1. 10. 26.
pabbājaniyakamma, S. 13. 1. 6 sq.;
P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1, 3.
paramparabhojana, Pāc. 33; P. 6. 5,
parikathā, P. 14. 1, 4.
parikkappavāhāra, P. 6. 5.

- parittā, Bhn̄ Pāc. 49. 2.
 paribhoga, P. 6. 4; 15. 13. 1.
 Parivāra, P. 3. 7.
 parivāsa, S. 1. 2. 2; Pāc. 9. 1; 64. 1;
 P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 11. 5; vol. iii.
 p. 186.—parivāsādāna, P. 7. 1;
 19. 1, 3.—paṭicchannaparivāsa,
 apaṭicchannaparivāsa, suddhanta-
 parivāsa, samodhānaparivāsa, P. 6. 2, 3.
 pariveṇa, Pār. 3. 1. 1; Bhn̄ N. 10.
 1.—pariveṇavāsika, Bhn̄ N. 8. 1;
 9. 1.
 parisa, Pār. 1. 5. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.;
 22. 1 sq.; 23. 1. 3; Pāc. 80. 2;
 Bhn̄ Pāc. 28. 1.—parisato, P. 19.
 1.—sāparisa, Pāc. 32. 1.
 palibuddhati, Pāc. 14. 2; 15. 2; 16.
 1; 49. 2, 3, comp. Pāc. 66. 1; 84.
 1; Bhn̄ Pāc. 7. 1.—palibodha, P.
 6. 2; 12. 2; 14. 2 sq., 6.
 pavattinī, Bhn̄ Pāc. 69.
 pavāraṇā, pavāreti, pavārita, S. 8. 3.
 1; 9. 2, 3; N. 28. 1 sq.; Pāc. 21.
 3; 47. 1 sq.; Bhn̄ Pāc. 54. 2;
 57; P. 5. 1. 4; 6. 2, 3; 7. 1; 11.
 5; 13. 7; 15. 4. 5; 19. 3.—pavā-
 ranathapana, P. 19. 3. Comp. tha-
 peti.—nīceapavāraṇā, punapavāraṇā,
 Pāc. 47. 1.
 pācittiya, N. 1 sqq.; 15. 1. 1 sq.;
 Pāc. 1 sqq.; Bhn̄ N. 1 sqq.; Bhn̄
 Pāc. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 41, etc.—
 anaññapācittiya, P. 6. 4.
 pāṭidesaniya, Pāt. 1 sqq.; Bhn̄ Pāt.
 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 42, etc.
 pāṭipadika, Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;
 Pāt. 3. 4.
 pāṭimokkha, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq., 8. 2;
 Pāc. 21. 2; 72 sq.; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.;
 6. 5, 7, etc.; 14. 5; 15. 5. 6; 19.
 3.—pāṭimokkhuddesa, P. 1. 1. 1
 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 19. 3.—pāṭi-
 mokkhatthapana, P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 6
 sqq.; 19. 3.—Comp. adhipāṭimokkha.
 pārājika, Pār. 1. 5. 11, 6, 7, 8. 5; 2.
 3; 3. 3, etc.; S. 8. 1. 9, 2. 1; 9.
 * 1. 2, 2 sq.; Bhn̄ Pār. 1 sqq.; P.
 8. 2. 32, 36.
 pārivattaka, N. 5. 2 sq.; Pāc. 25.
 2 sq.
 pārivāsika, P. 5. 1. 12; 15. 14. 7; 17.
 65 sq.; 18. 4.—pārivāśakachanda-
 dāna, Bhn̄ Pāc. 81.
 pārīsuddhi, pārīsuddhiuposatha, P. 6.
 3, 5.
 piṭaka, P. 1. 1. 1, etc.; 3. 5.—tipetakt,
 P. 1. 1. 1, etc.
 piṇḍaka, Pār. 1. 5. 5; 4. 1. 1 sq.; S.
 13. 1. 3.
 piṇḍacārika, Pār. 1. 10. 4; 3. 5. 2, 6;
 N. 8. 1; 9. 1; 27. 1; Pāc. 34. 1.
 Comp. Pār. 4. 8. 2, 9. 1.
 piṇḍapāta, Pār. 3. 5. 6; 4. 6. 2, 9. 2;
 S. 8. 1. 5; Pāc. 29; 33. 2; 35. 1;
 36. 1; Sckh. 27 sqq.; Bhn̄ Pār. 1.
 1.—piṇḍapātanihāra, Pār. 3. 1. 1;
 N. 15. 1. 1 sq.—piṇḍapātika, Pār.
 1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.;
 P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 2.
 puggalasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
 pubbakarapa, P. 14. 2 sq.
 pubbakicca, P. 6. 4.
 phalabhājaka, Pāc. 13. 3; 81. 1; P.
 15. 13. 9.
 brahmadāṇḍa, P. 19. 1. 12.
 bhaṇḍāgārika, P. 15. 13. 5.
 bhaṇḍukamma, P. 19. 1. 12.
 bhattagga, Pār. 3. 5. 3; S. 8. 1. 6;
 Bhn̄ S. 5. 1; 6. 1; P. 15. 10. 10.
 bhattapaṭipāṭi, Pāc. 33. 1.
 bhattavissagga, N. 4. 1; Pāc. 42. 1;
 Bhn̄ Pāc. 6. 1.
 bhattuddesaka, S. 8. 1. 3; Pāc. 13.
 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 3.
 bhāṇaka (bhāṇikā), Pāc. 29. 3; Bhn̄
 N. 10. 1; 11. 1; Bhn̄ Pāc. 28. 1;
 33. 1.
 bhikkhu, Pār. 1. 8. 1 *et passim*.
 bhikkhuni, N. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1 sq.; 17.
 1 sq.; Pāc. 21 sqq.; 59. 1, Pāt. 1
 sq.; Bhn̄ Pār. 1 sqq., etc.—bhi-
 kkhunīdūsaka, P. 19. 1. 9.—bhi-
 kkhunisamgha, Bhn̄ Pār. 1, etc.;

- P. 15. 8. 1 sq.—bhikkhunūpassaya (upassaya), N. 5. 1. 1 sq.; Pāc. 23. 1; 46. 6; 85. 5; Pāt. 1. 2; Bhnī Pār. 1. 1; Bhnī S. 1. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 8. 1; 9. 1; 35; 58. 1; 82. 1; 83. 1.—bhikkhunovādaka, Pāc. 21. 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 17. 55 sq. Comp. ovadati.—bhikkhunovādakavagga, P. 17. 25 sq.—bhikkhunovādakasammuti, P. 7. 1; 15. 1. 12.
- bhūtārocanasamuttāna, P. 3. 11, 57 sq.
- bhedakaravattu, S. 10. 2; P. 4. 1. 1, 16; 4. 7. 2; 9. 1. 7.
- bhedanaka, Pāc. 86; P. 8. 2. 9 sq.
- matikamma, P. 10. 1 sq.
- mātikā, N. 1. 3. 1; 2. 3; P. 3. 6; 6. 8; 14. 2 sq.
- mānatta, S. 1. 2. 2; Bhnī S. 1. 2; P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3; vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.—mānattacārika, mānattāraha, P. 15. 14. 7.—paṭicchannamānatta, apāṭicchannamānatta, samodhānamānatta, P. 6. 2, 3.—pakḥamānatta, Pāc. 21. 3; P. 6. 2 sqq.; vol. iv. p. 242.
- musāvāda, Pāc. 1; P. 6. 5, 8; 15. 7. 1; 17. 51 sq. Comp. Pār. 4. 4; P. 18. 27.
- mūlāya patikassati (m. patikassanā), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhnī S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3.—mūlāya patikassanāraha, P. 15. 14. 7.
- moha, mohanaka, Pāc. 73.
- yathādhamma, Pāc. 63; 73. 1; P. 11. 5.—yathādhamma, yathāvinaya, P. 15. 2. 6, 8 etc.
- yathāsaṇṭhatika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 10.
- yāgubhājaka, Pāc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 8.
- yāmakālīka, yāvakālīka, yāvajivika, Pāc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37. 2; 38. 2; Pāt. 1. 2; 3. 4; 4. 3; Bhnī Pāc. 54. 2.
- yāvatiya (yāvatiyaka), vol. iii. p. 186; Bhnī S. 7 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 1, 8; 17. 3 sq., 41 sq.
- yebhuyyasikā, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 9. 1. 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- ratticcheda, P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 17. 15 sq.
- rukkhamūlika, S. 10. 1; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 4.
- rūpiyachaddaka, N. 18. 2; P. 7. 1.
- ropeti, S. 13. 1. 7; P. 11. 5, etc.
- lahuka (lahu), P. 6. 1 sq.; 8. 2. 1; 8. 27, 41 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 15. 1. 3, 3. 4 etc.
- līṅgapātubhāva, P. 6. 4.
- lohituppādaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
- vagga, S. 10. 2; Pāc. 12. 3; 21. 3; 63. 2; 79. 2; 80. 2; P. 18. 18; 19. 1. 6 sq., 13.—vaggavādaka, S. 11. 1 sq.
- vajja, Bhnī Pār. 2. 1; Bhnī S. 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.
- vatthu, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; P. 6. 4, 5, 8, 10; 7. 1; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8; 14. 2; 15. 4, 8, 5, 8, etc.; 17. 38, 40; 19. 1, 5. 2 sq.—vatthu-vipanna, P. 6. 5.—vatthusandassanā, P. 6. 4.—vatthusamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.—atthavattuka, Bhnī Pār. 4. 1 sq., comp. P. 6. 8.—ekavattuka, P. 17. 57 sq.—nānāvattuka, P. 17. 31 sq.; 18. 32 sq.
- vassa, Pār. 1. 4; 4. 1. 1 sq., 8. 14; S. 13. 1. 3; Bhnī Pāc. 35. 1; 56 sq.; P. 17. 63 sq.—vassaccheda, P. 6. 4.—vassāvāsa, Pār. 1. 1. 9.—vassāvāsika, N. 28. 1 sq.—vassupanāyikā, P. 5. 1. 3; 6. 2.—auto-vassam, Bhnī Pāc. 39.
- vassikasūtikā, N. 24. 1 sq.
- vikappeti (vikappita, avikappita, vikappetabba), N. 1. 3, 4; 3. 2. 2 sq.; 28. 2, etc. Pāc. 59. 1 sq.; Bhnī N. 1. 2; P. 6. 9, 11.—vikappanā P. 6. 2.—avikappanā, P. 6. 5.—vikappanupaga, N. 1. 3. 1; 5. 3;

6. 3; 25. 2; 27. 2; Pāc. 25. 3; 59. 2; 60. 2; 81. 2; Bhn̄i N. 3. 2; Bhn̄i Pāc. 26. 2.
- vikāla, Pāc. 37; 85; Bhn̄i Pāc. 17; P. 6. 3, 4; 17. 13 sq.
- viññatti, S. 6. 1. 6; N. 14. 1; P. 6. 4.—viññāpeti, N. 6. 1 sq.; 7. 1 sq.; 22. 1. 1 sq.; 26. 1 sq.; Pāc. 39; 47. 2; 86. 1; Sekh. 37; Bhn̄i N. 4. 1 sq.; 11. 1 sq.; Bhn̄i Pāc. 7. 1 sq.; Bhn̄i Pāt. 1 sqq.
- vinaya, Pār. 1. 1. 3, 8. 2 sq.; S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 72. 1; Bhn̄i Pāc. 95. 2; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 3. 5 sq.; 6. 2, 3, 4; 8. 1. 2, 4, 10. 4; 15. 2. 9, 3. 8, 3. 10 sq., 4. 8. 5. 3, 6, 9; 17. 5 sq., 77 sq. Comp. dhamma.—vinayadhara, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 29. 3, 71; P. 6. 5, 6, 7, 8, 10; 19. 5. 2.—vinayabyākaraṇa, P. 15. 13. 2.—vinayavatthu, P. 17. 67 sq.
- vinītavatthu, P. 4. 1. 1, 4, 7, 10; 6. 5, 6, 7, 9, 10.
- vipatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 3, 8, 11, 16; 2. 3, 8, 11, 16; 4. 1. 1, 11; 4. 3, 5 etc.; 8. 2. 2 sq.; 9. 1. 7 sq.; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8.—vipattisamgaha, 19. 5. 1.
- vippravasati (comp. cīvara), N. 2. 1 sq.; 29. 1 sq.
- vibbhamati, Pār. 1. 10. 22, 26; 2. 7. 49; S. 13. 1. 8; Bhn̄i Pār. 2. 1 sq.; Bhn̄i S. 3. 5.
- vibhaṅga, P. 3. 6, 9.—vibhaṅgakovidā, P. 4. 4; 17. 75 sq.
- vibhātti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.
- vivādumūla, P. 4. 1. 1, 13; 6. 6.
- vivāḍādhikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 1; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
- visuddhi, P. 6. 5; 11. 5; 15. 4. 11.
- viḥāra, Pār. 2. 4. 1, 11; 2. 7. 6, 40; 3. 1. 1, 5, 8, 5. 12; 4. 1. 3, 6. 1 sq.; S. 2. 1; 3. 1; 7. 1 sq.; N. 2. 3. 2, 15; Pāc. 5. 1; 15. 2; 16. 1; 17. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 19. 1 sq.; Bhn̄i Pār. 1. 1; Bhn̄i Pāc. 30. 1; 52. 1.
- mahāvihāra, Pāc. 17. 1.—vihāra-paribhoga, Pār. 2. 7. 43.—vihāra-pāla, N. 5. 1. 2; Pāc. 42. 2.—vihāravatthu, Pār. 2. 4. 13; 3. 5. 7; 4. 1. 3; S. 7. 1 sq.
- vihesaka, Pāc. 12. 2 sq.; Bhn̄i S. 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.—vihesā, Pāc. 72. 1.
- vuṭṭhāti, Pār. 1. 10. 6; P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 16. 1.—vuṭṭhāpeti, Bhn̄i Pāc. 61 sqq.—vuṭṭhāpana, S. 12. 1 sq.—vuṭṭhānasammuti, Bhn̄i Pāc. 64; 67.—vuṭṭhāpanasammuti, Bhn̄i Pāc. 75 sq.; P. 6. 10.
- vūpasama, P. 15. 3. 1 sq.; 17. 45 sq.—vūpasameti, Bhn̄i Pāc. 45; P. 15. 10. 1 sq.—vūpasammati, P. 9. 1. 14; 11. 4; 13. 1; 19. 5. 2.
- vedanatta, Pār. 1. 8. 4, 9. 8 etc.; Sekh. 75. 2; Bhn̄i Pār. 1. 2. 3, 4. 2 etc.; P. 18. 29.
- vedalla, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- venayika, Pār. 1. 1. 3; P. 6. 2.
- veyyākaraṇa, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- veramaṇi, Bhn̄i Pāc. 63. 1.
- saṃvāsa, asaṃvāsa, Pār. 1. 5. 11; 1. 6, 7, 8. 5; 2. 3. Bhn̄i Pār. 1. 2. 1; Bhn̄i Pāc. 56. 2; 58; P. 18. 1.—saṃvāsabhūmi, P. 17. 15. sq.—nānasaṃvāsaka, saṃvāsasaṃvāsaka, asaṃvāsasaṃvāsaka, S. 10. 2; P. 6. 1, 2; 15. 4. 2, 14. 6 sq.; 18. 4.
- Sakyaṇputtiya, Sakyadhīta, comp. samana.
- samgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
- saṃgāmāvacara, P. 12. 1; 13. 1; 15. 2. 5.
- samgha, P. 10. 1 sq.; 11. 4; 13. 2; 14. 4 sq., *et passim*.—Comp. ubhato-samgha.
- saṃghabhātta, Pāc. 9. 1; 36. 1; Bhn̄i Pāc. 44. 2.
- saṃghabheda (saṃghabhedaka), S. 10; 11; Pāc. 12. 3; 64. 2; 80. 2; Bhn̄i Pār. 2. 2. 2; P. 5. 1. 17; 15. 10. 9 sq.; 15. 11, 12; 17. 17 sq., 59 sq., 78; 19. 1. 9. Comp. P. 6. 2.—saṃghabhūma, P. 18. 4.
- saṃgharājī, Pāc. 12. 3; 61. 2; 80. 2; Bhn̄i Pār. 2. 2. 2; P. 15. 10. 10.
- saṃghāṭi, *see* Index VI.

- samghādisesa, Pār. 1. 10. 4, 16. 23 sq.; S. 1. 1. 2, 2. 2 etc.; Pāc. 76; Bhn̄ S. 1 sq.; P. 8. 2. 37 etc. 'samghamhā . . . nissare,' P. 8. 2. 21.
- sajjhāya, Pāc. 4. 2. 3; 72. 2; Bhn̄ Pāc. 33. 1 sq.
- sañcarittasamutthāna, P. 3. 10, 26 sqq. (saññutta,) cammasaññutta, P. 5. 1. 5.—civarasaññutta, P. 5. 1. 8.
- sativinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1, 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- sattasatika, P. 5. 1. 22.
- sattāhukālīka, Pāc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37. 2; 38. 2; Pāt. 1. 2; 3. 4; 4. 3; Bhn̄ Pāc. 54. 2.
- saddhādeyya, S. 1. 1. 2; Pāc. 9. 1.
- saddhivihārika (saddhivihāri), Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 9. 2. 3; 13. 1. 6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 1; Pāc. 17. 2. 3; 42. 1.—saddhivihārini, Bhn̄ Pāc. 34. 2; 35. 2; 68. 2.
- santhatasammuti, N. 14. 2.
- sannitthānantika, P. 14. 6 sq.
- sannidhi, P. 14. 1. 4.—sannidhikāraka, Pāc. 38.
- sapadāna, N. 23. 1. 2, comp. Sekh. 33.—sapadānacārika, Pār. 1. 5. 4; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 8.
- sappatikamma (appatikamma), P. 6. 1; 15. 3. 4, 7. 4; 17. 11 sq.; 18. 19.
- samagga (comp. sāmaggi), S. 10. 1. 3; 10. 2; 11. 1 sq.; Pāc. 21. 3; 22. 1; 81. 1 sq.; Bhn̄ Pār. 3. 1 sq.; Bhn̄ S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 18. 18.
- samañā Sakyaṇṇiyyā, Pār. 2. 1. 6, (comp. 1. 8. 2); Pāc. 34. 1. 2; 48. 1; 49. 1; Pāt. 3. 1, etc.—samaṇiyo Sakyaḍḍhitāro, Bhn̄ S. 7. 1. sq.—asakyaḍḍhitā, Bhn̄ Pār. 1. 2. 1; 2. 2. 1, etc.
- samaṇakappa, P. 6. 5.
- samaṇuddesa, Pāc. 70. 1 sq.
- samatha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8, 15, 16; 2. 7, 8, 15, 16; 4. 1. 1, 18; 4. 3, 7 sqq.; 5. 1. 14; 6. 7; 8. 2. 2, 33, 35; 9. 1. 1, 8 sq., 19; 11. 3; 13. 1, 3; 15. 3. 9; 17. 75 sq.—samathasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
- samanubhāsati (samanubhāsanā), S. 10. 1. 3; 10. 2, 3; 11. 1 sq.; 12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq.; Pāc. 68. 1 sq.; Bhn̄ Pār. 3. 1 sq.; Bhn̄ S. 1. 2; 7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.; Bhn̄ Pāc. 36. 1 sq.; P. 9. 1. 11; 19. 1. 12.—samanubhāsanā-samutthāna, P. 3. 10, 33 sqq.
- samācāra, P. 5. 1. 18.
- samādāna, Bhn̄ Pāc. 63. 1.
- samuccaya, P. 5. 1. 13.
- samutthāna (samutthāti, āpatīsa-mutthāna), P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 5, 8, 9, 13, 16; 2. 1 etc.; 2. 5, 8, 13, 16; P. 3; P. 4. 1. 1, 12; 4. 2 sq.; 4. 4, 5. 1 etc.; 6. 5, 6; 9. 1. 8 sq.; 15. 2, 3. 1; 19. 5. 1.
- samūhanti, Pār. 1. 7.
- samodhānaparivāsa, P. 6. 4.
- samodhānamānatta, P. 6. 4.
- sambhoga, Pāc. 69. 2; P. 18. 1.
- sammannati (comp. sammuti), S. 6. 2. 2; 8. 1. 3 sq.; N. 18. 2; 22. 2; Pāc. 21. 1 sq.; Bhn̄ Pār. 1. 1.
- sammāvattati, sammāvattanā, S. 13. 1. 8; P. 17. 49 sq.
- sammukhā, P. 8. 2. 33.—sammukhā-kuraṇiyya, P. 19. 1.—sammukhāvīnaya, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 7, 8; 2. 7 sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 8 sq., 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- sammuti (bhikkhusammuti), S. 8. 1. 3; N. 2. 2 sq.; 14. 2 sq.; 29. 1 sq.; Pāc. 9; P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 8. 2. 9 sq.; 17. 13 sq.; 18. 31; 19. 1. 12.—samghasammuti, P. 6. 3.—sikkhā-sammuti, Bhn̄ Pāc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.—sekhasammuti, Pāt. 3. Comp. sammannati, bhikkhunovāda-kasammuti, vuṭṭhānasammuti, vuṭṭhāpanasammuti, santhatasammuti.
- sarapa, Pār. 1. 1. 9; An. 1. 2. 1.—sarapagamana, Pār. 1. 8. 1; P. 18. 21.
- salākā, P. 18. 30.—salākagāha, P. 6. 2, 3, 10; 15. 10. 9, 15. 11, 12.—

- salākabhadda, Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pāt. 3. 4.
- savacaniya, P. 6. 3; 12. 2.
- savanantika, P. 14. 6.
- sahajivini, Bhñi Pāc. 34; 68; 70.
- sahadhammika, S. 12. 1 sq.; Pāc. 71.
- sahubbhāra, P. 14. 6 sq.
- sākacchati, S. 8. 1. 4; P. 6. 3; 15. 8. 13 sq. Comp. vinaya.
- sātiyagāhāpaka, P. 7. 1; 15. 13. 12.
- sādhāraṇa (asādhāraṇa), Pār. 1. 10. 6; P. 8. 2. 2, 12 sq.
- sāmaggi (comp. samagga), P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 14. 5; 15. 2. 5.—sāmaggi-uposatha, P. 6. 3, 5.—sāmaggi-pavāraṇa, P. 6. 3.
- sāmaṇera, Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq., 9. 7; 4. 3. 9. 3; S. 1. 5. 9; N. 5. 2; Pāc. 14. 2; 15. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 59; P. 6. 10; 15. 1. 4 sq.—sāmaṇeri, Pār. 1. 10. 25; 4. 9. 3; N. 4. 2. 3; 5. 2. 3. 3; 17. 2; Pāc. 21. 3. 3; 22. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 29. 3; 59; Pāt. 1. 2; 2. 2; Bhñi Pāc. 92.—sāmaṇerapesaka, P. 15. 13. 15.
- sāraṇiya dhamma, P. 4. 1. 1, 15.
- sāreti, P. 18. 24 sq.—sāraṇa, P. 10. 1 sq.; 12. 2.
- sāvaka, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 8. 13, 4. 9; S. 8. 1. 1; Pāc. 4. 2; 7. 4; 8. 1.
- sāvasesa (anavasesa), P. 6. 1, 5, 10; 8. 2. 1, 3; 9. 1. 10; 15. 1. 3, 3. 4 etc.; 18. 43.
- sikkhamāna, P. 8. 2. 50.—sikkhamāna, Pār. 1. 10. 25; 4. 9. 3; N. 4. 2. 3; 5. 2. 3. 3; 17. 2; Pāc. 21. 3; 22. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 59; Pāt. 1. 2; 2. 2; Bhñi N. 5. 1; Bhñi Pāc. 63 sq.; 77 sqq.; 91.
- sikkhā, Pār. 1. 7, 8. 1 sq., 10. 2; Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhñi S. 7. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pāc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.; Bhñi Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 5, 10; 8. 2. 51; 15. 1. 5, 2. 4; 18. 4.—samasikkhātā Pār. 1. 8. 5; 2. 3; P. 8. 2. 13, 29 etc.—Comp. sikkhā-sammuti.
- sikkhāpada, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq., 5. 11 etc.; S. 12. 1 sq.; Pāc. 71 sq.; P. 7. 2; 8. 1. 2, 4; 8. 2. 11 sq.; 19. 2.—dasasikkhāpadikā, Bhñi Pāc. 92. 2.
- simā, Pāc. 65. 2; Bhñi S. 2. 2; 4. 2; Bhñi Pāc. 61. 2; 62. 2, etc.; P. 6. 3, 4; 19. 1. 5.—simato, P. 19. 1.—simātikantika, P. 14. 6 sq.—simā-dosa, P. 6. 11.—antosiṃmāya, bahisi-māya, P. 6. 4; 14. 6, 7; 15. 10. 10; 19. 1. 5.—nānāsiṃmāya, samā-nasiṃmāya, S. 10. 2; P. 15. 4. 2.—nissimā, Pāc. 21. 2.—nissimāttha, P. 14. 3.
- siṃa, S. 4. 2.—silavipatti, P. 4. 5. 1; 4. 6; 8. 2. 3 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 10. 22; 11. 1.
- sutta, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pāc. 73. 1; P. 10. 4; 12. 2; 15. 3. 10, 5. 9, etc.; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.—asuttaka, P. 17. 107.—suttuddesa, P. 6. 3, 5.
- suttanta, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 72. 2. 3; Bhñi Pāc. 95. 2; P. 3. 5.—suttan-tika, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 29. 3.
- suddhantaparivāsa, P. 6. 4.
- sekha, P. 8. 2. 50.—sekhasammuti, sekhasammata, Pāt. 3.
- sekhiya, P. 8. 2. 50.
- senāsana, Pār. 4. 1. 2, 6. 2; S. 8. 1; 9. 2. 3; 10. 1; Pāc. 14; P. 5. 1. 16.—senāsanagāha, P. 6. 3.—senā-sanacārikā, Pār. 1. 6, etc.—senā-sanapannāpaka, S. 8. 1. 3; Pāc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 4.
- sośānika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 5.

V. BRAHMANISM AND NON-BUDDHISTICAL SECTS.

- Agyāgāra, Pāc. 51. 1.
 acelaka, Pāc. 41. 1 sq.
 assama, S. 6. 1. 3; Pāc. 51. 1.
 ājivaka, N. 6. 2; Pāc. 32. 8; 41. 1;
 Bhñi S. 1. 1.—ājivakasāvaka, S. 5.
 1. 2 sq.—ājivakaseyyā, Bhñi S.
 1. 1.
 isi, S. 6. 1. 3; Pāc. 4. 2. 1; 7. 4. 1.
 cetiya, S. 5. 4. 16; N. 30. 2; Pāc.
 82. 2.—cetiyaṇṇā, Bhñi Pāc. 44.
 2. 2.—cetiyaṇṇakka, S. 7. 1.—Comp.
 Aggāḷava cetiya, Gotamaka cetiya
 (Index I C).
 jaṭṭha, Pāc. 51. 1.
 tapassī, Pār. 1. 1. 3.
 titthāyatana, Bhñi Pār. 2. 2.
 titthiya, Pār. 1. 8. 2; N. 22. 1. 2;
 Pāc. 1. 1; 31. 1; 41. 1 sq.; Bhñi
 S. 2. 1 sq.; P. 11. 1; 13. 8.—
 titthiyavattana, P. 17. 53 sq.—
 titthiyasāvaka, Pār. 1. 8. 2; P. 11.
 1.—titthiyaseyyā, Pāc. 46. 6; 85.
 5; Pāt. 1. 2.
 devagaha, Pār. 2. 1. 3 sq.
 paribbājaka, N. 20. 1; Pāc. 41. 1 sq.;
 58. 1; Bhñi S. 1. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pāc.
 28; 46.—paribbājikā, S. 3. 4. 7;
 Pāc. 41. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pāc. 28; 46.
 —paribbājakārāma, N. 20. 1.—
 paribbājakasamāpanna, Pāc. 32. 9.
 1; 41. 2.—paribbajati, Sekh. 69.
 paṇḍika, Pāc. 32. 8.
 purohita, Sekh. 69.
 brāhmaṇa, Pār. 1. 1; 2. 1. 4 sq.; 4.
 8. 11, 9. 3; S. 2. 1; 4. 2; 6. 1. 3;
 9. 2. 3; N. 5. 1. 1; 10. 1. 3, 2. 1;
 Pāc. 2. 1. 2; 3. 2; 19. 1; 35. 1;
 84. 1; Sekh. 51; 69; Bhñi Pāc.
 1. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 17. 1; 54. 1;
 P. 6. 3.—brāhmaṇi, S. 2. 1; 4. 2;
 Bhñi Pāc. 17. 1.—brāhmaṇakula,
 S. 13. 2; Pāc. 34. 2; 46. 6; Bhñi
 Pāc. 17. 1.—mahābrahmā, Sekh. 69.
 —brāhmaṇā, Pār. 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.—
 Comp. samānabrāhmaṇā.
 manta, Sekh. 69; P. 6. 3.
 muṇḍagahaputika, Pāc. 41. 1.
 yaṇṇa, S. 1. 3. 1, 2; An. 1. 2.
 saddhādeyya, see Index IV.
 samaṇa, Pār. 1. 1. 2; 1. 8. 2; 2. 1.
 5; S. 5. 1. 3; N. 5. 1. 1; Pāc. 6.
 1; 7. 1; Bhñi S. 1. 1 sq.—asamaṇa,
 Pār. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 7, etc.—
 asamaṇaka, Pār. 1. 5. 11, etc.—
 samaṇi, Bhñi S. 7. 1 sq.—asamaṇi,
 Pār. 2. 7. 6, etc.—sāmaṇā, Pār. 1.
 8. 2; 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.—samaṇakuttaka,
 Pār. 3. 1.—samaṇacivara, Bhñi Pāc.
 28.—samaṇadhamma, S. 8. 2.—
 sassamaṇabrāhmaṇa, Pār. 1. 1. 5.—
 samaṇapubbaṭṭha, Pāc. 32. 8 sq.—
 Comp. samaṇa Sakyaputtiyā, su-
 maṇakappa (Index IV).

VI. SECULAR AND DAILY LIFE. MISCELLANEOUS MATTER.

- Aṃsavaddhaka, Pāc. 88. 2.
 akkādassa, Pār. 2. 3.
 aggaḷa, Pāc. 58. 2.—aggaḷatthapana,
 Pāc. 19. 1 sq.
 anuvāta, Pāc. 58. 2.
 antarabhogika, Pār. 2. 3.
 autaravāsaka, Pār. 1. 10. 11; P. 14.
 3 sq.; 18. 20.

- antepura, Pâc. 83.
 abhisitta, Pâr. 2. 1. 5. Comp. âbhise-
 kika.
 assa, assamaṇḍalikâ, Pâr. 2. 4. 45.—
 assavâṇija, Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
 âbhisekika, P. 6. 5.
 âlokaśandhi, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; Pâc. 19.
 1 sq.
 âvasathâgâra, Pâr. 6. 1.
 âhaceapâḍuka, Pâc. 14. 2, 18. 1 sq.;
 87. 2; 88. 2.
 itthidhana, Pâr. 1. 5. 7.
 uttarâsaṅga, P. 14. 3 sq., etc.
 udakadantapona, Pâc. 40. 2 sq.; 41. 2;
 Bhnî S. 5. 2; 6. 2.
 udakasâtika, Bhnî Pâc. 22.
 uddosita, Bhnî S. 1. 1.
 upanidhi, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 20.
 uparivêḥasakuṭi, Pâc. 18. 1 sq.
 uppalagandha, Pâr. 1. 9. 7.
 ulumpa, Pâr. 2. 7. 30.
 ocaraka, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 27.
 oṇirakkha, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 28.
 kaṇḍupatiechâḍi, Pâc. 90.
 kattaradaṇḍa, S. 8. 1. 4.
 kattikapuṇṇamâ, N. 29. 1 sq.—kattika-
 cātumâsmi, N. 29. 2.—kattikatema-
 sipuṇṇamâ, N. 28. 1 sq.—kattika-
 coraka, N. 29. 1.
 kavâṭa, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; S. 2. 1.
 kahâpana, N. 18. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 4.
 1, 5. 1; 11. 2; 12. 2.
 kâya-bandhana, Pâr. 4. 9. 2; N. 26.
 2; Pâc. 60. 1 sq.; 88. 2.
 kuṭi (kuṭikâ), Pâr. 1. 10. 5; 2. 1; S.
 6. 1 sq.; P. 18. 7 sq. Comp. Pâr.
 2. 3.—tīṇakutikâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 1; S.
 6. 3. 16; Pâc. 19. 2.—dârukutikâ,
 Pâr. 2. 1. 3.
 kumbhathûnika, Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1;
 46. 1.
 * kulaputta, S. 6. 1. 5; N. 6. 1. 1.—
 kulitthi, kuladhîṭṭa, kulakumârî, ku-
 lasuphâ, kuladâṣi, S. 2. 1; 13.
 1. 1.
 kûṭâgârasâlâ, Pâr. 1. 4; 1. 5. 5; 3.
 1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pâc.
 8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhnî
 Pâc. 52. 1.
 koccha, Pâc. 14. 1 sq.
 gaṇaka, Pâr. 2. 1. 3.
 gaṇakî, S. 5. 1. 2 sq.
 gaṇanâ, Pâc. 65. 1.
 gaṇṭhika, P. 6. 11.
 gabbha, S. 2. 1; Pâc. 17. 2.
 gabbhapâtana, Pâr. 3. 5. 17 sq.
 gahapati, S. 8. 1. 6 sq.; N. 6. 1 sq.;
 7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1.
 3, 2. 1; 27. 1 sq., etc.—gahapatâni,
 N. 6. 1 sq.; 7-9; 27. 1 sq.
 gâma, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3, 4. 14; 4. 1.
 3; S. 13. 1. 8, 2; N. 2. 3. 2 sq.;
 23. 1. 1 sq.; Pâc. 27. 3; 28. 3. 1;
 33. 5; 38. 1; 42. 1 sq.; 46. 2;
 85; Bhnî S. 3. 5.—gâmantara, Pâc.
 27. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 3.—gâmadvâra,
 Pâr. 2. 4. 21.—gâmapacâra, Pâr. 2.
 3.—tirogâma, S. 5. 1. 2.
 giraggasamajja, Pâc. 37. 1; Bhnî
 Pâc. 10. 1.
 guhâ, S. 6. 3. 16; Pâc. 19. 2. Comp.
 Sattapanniguhâ (Index I C.).
 gonisâḍi, Pâr. 2. 3.
 gopânasî, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 3. 5.
 10.
 ghaṭikâ, S. 2. 1.
 caṇḍâlâ, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 cammakhaṇḍa, Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2.
 cikkhalla, Pâr. 2. 1. 1.
 chapaka, Sekh. 69.
 jantâghara, Pâr. 2. 7. 10; S. 1. 5. 8,
 Pâc. 56. 2 sq.
 jâtârûpa, N. 18. 1 sq.
 tirokaraṇi, Pâr. 1. 5. 6.
 thâlipâka, Pâr. 1. 5. 5.
 thûpa, Bhnî Pâc. 52. 1.—thûpacîvara,
 P. 6. 5.

- dantapona, Pār. 2. 4. 17.—Comp. uda-
kadtantapona.
dāyajja, Pār. 2. 7. 46.
dāsa, Bhnī S. 1. 2. 1; dāsi, S. 8. 1.
6 sq.; dāsibhoga, S. 5. 1. 3.
(dutyikā), purāṇadutyikā, Pār. 1. 5. 6
sq.; 1. 10. 7, 22, 26; S. 2. 4. 2;
N. 4. 1; Pāc. 30. 1.
deva (the king), Pār. 2. 1. 4.
dharanā, Bhnī Pāc. 49. 2.
(dhitālikā), dārudhītalikā, Pār. 1. 10.
10.
nagara, Pār. 2. 3; S. 13. 2; Pāc. 42.
2.—nagarapaṭṭisaṃkhārika, Pār. 2.
1. 3 sq.—bahinagaraṇa, S. 5. 2.
naṭṭhūṇa deti, Pār. 3. 5. 15.
nigama, Pār. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3; 4. 1. 3;
S. 13. 1. 8, 2; Pāc. 42. 1 sq.—
negama, N. 10. 1. 2.
nesāda, Pāc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
paṭṭibhānaccitta, Pāc. 26. 1.
pattha, Pār. 1. 2. 1.
pabbājeti, Pār. 2. 1. 5 sq.; 2. 2 sq.;
S. 13. 1. 8, 2.
pamukha, Pāc. 17. 2.
paribhaṇḍa, Pāc. 58. 2.
pariyāgāra, S. 2. 1.
pariveṇa, S. 2. 1.
passāvattthāna, S. 8. 1. 4.
pāda, Pār. 2. 1. 6, 3.
pādaghamaṇi, P. 6. 3.
pādūkā, P. 6. 3, 11.
pāmaṇḍa, Pār. 2. 4. 2.
piṭṭhasaṃghāta, Pāc. 19. 2; 43. 2.
piṭṭhivaṃsa, Pāc. 43. 2.
piṭṭha, Pār. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1;
8. 4; Pāc. 14. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 87
sq.—piṭhaka, Pār. 3. 5. 2.
pukkusa, Pāc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
pūga, N. 30. 1; Pāc. 9. 1; 31. 1;
33. 5; 36. 1; 82. 1; Bhnī S. 2. 1
sq.; Bhnī N. 8. 1.
bimbohana, Pār. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3;
S. 2. 1; 8. 4; N. 11. 2. 2; 13. 2;
14. 3; 15. 2; Pāc. 88. 2; 89. 2.
bhātapatha, rājabhāta, Bhnī Pāc. 8. 1.
bhisi, Pār. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1;
8. 4; N. 11. 2. 2; 13. 2; 14. 3;
15. 2; Pāc. 14. 1 sq.; 15. 2; 89.
2.—bhisiicchavi, N. 6. 2.
bhummattharaṇa, N. 6. 2; 11. 2. 2;
13. 2; 14. 3; 15. 2; Pāc. 14. 2;
15. 2.
bhūtavejjaka, Pār. 3. 5. 24.
mañca, Pār. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2.
1; 8. 4; Pāc. 14. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.;
87 sq.—mañcaka, Pāc. 6. 1.
maṇḍapa, Pāc. 14. 1; 15. 2; 16. 2;
17. 2; 31. 3.
maṇḍalikā, Pār. 2. 3.
madhumecha ābādha, madhumechika,
Pāc. 2. 2.
marumba, Pāc. 10. 2.
mahāmatta, Pār. 2. 1. 4, 6; 2. 3;
N. 10. 1; 28. 1; Pāc. 19. 1; Bhnī
Pāc. 6. 1.—vohārika mahāmatta,
Bhnī S. 1. 1.—sabbatthaka mahā-
matta, N. 23. 1. 1.
mahesi, Pāc. 83. 1. 3.—aggamahesi,
Pār. 4. 9. 3.
milakkhuka, Pār. 1. 8. 4.
methunaka, Pār. 2. 7. 46.
rajata, N. 18. 1 sq.
rathakāra, Pāc. 2. 2, 3. 2.
rājā (comp. Bimbisāra, Pāsena-
di, Index I A), Pār. 2. 1. 3 sq.; 2. 3,
4. 21; 4. 9. 3; N. 6. 3. 1; 10. 1.
3, 2. 1; Pāc. 53. 1; 57. 1; 83.
1 sq.; Sekh. 69; Bhnī S. 2. 1 sq.
—rājakula, Bhnī Pāc. 8. 1.—rāja-
dhāni, Pār. 4. 1. 3.—rājabhāta,
Bhnī Pāc. 8. 1.—rājabhogga, N.
10. 1. 3, 2. 1.—rājavatthu, S. 6. 2.
3.—rājāgāra, Bhnī Pāc. 41.—rājō-
rodha, Bhnī Pāc. 4. 1.—padesarājā,
Pār. 2. 3.
rūpa, Pāc. 65. 1.
rūpiya, N. 18. 1 sq.; 19. 2.—rūpi-
yasamvohāra, N. 19. 1 sq.
lekha, Pār. 3. 4. 4; Pāc. 2. 2; 65. 1;
Bhnī Pāc. 49. 2.—lekhaka, Pāc. 2. 2.

- lepa, S. 6. 3. 16, N. 33. 1; Pâc. 19. 2.
lopa, P. 6. 2.
- vaccakuṭi, Pâc. 5. 2.—vaccatṭhâna, S. 8. 1. 4.
vanappati, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 18.
vassikasâtikâ, Pâc. 91.
vâtâpâna, S. 2. 1; N. 23. 1. 3.
vidha, P. 6. 11.
vepa, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
vesiyâ, Bhnî Pâc. 2. 1; 21. 1.
vehâsakuṭi, Pâc. 18. 1 sq.
vohârîka, Pâr. 2. 1. 6.
- sapketakamma, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 30; 3. 4. 10.
sappghâṭi, Pâr. 4. 9. 3; S. 13. 1. 2; N. 20. 1; P. 14. 3 sq.; 18. 20, etc.
—samghâtîcâra, Bhnî Pâc. 24.
samghâpi, Bhnî Pâc. 86.
sattha, Pâr. 2. 3; Pâc. 34. 1; 66.
- santhata, N. 11. 1, 2. 1; 12. 1 sq.; 13. 1 sq.; 14. 1 sq.; 15. 1. 3.
sâpateyya, Pâr. 1. 5. 8 sq.; 2. 7. 16. Pâc. 6. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1.
sivathikâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 13.
suṅka, Pâr. 2. 4. 21; Pâc. 66. 1 sq.—
suṅkaghâta, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 21.—
suṅkatṭhâna, Pâr. 2. 7. 26.
suṅṇâgâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3; 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.
suvanna, Pâr. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 8. 2; 2. 4. 4; N. 8. 2; 9. 2; 10. 2; 23. 1.
sûcighara, Pâc. 60. 1 sq.; 86.
setṭhi, Pâc. 2. 1; Pât. 1. 1.—setṭhi-putta, Pâr. 1. 5. 1; N. 6. 1. 1.
seni, Bhnî S. 2. 1 sq.
sedeti, Pâr. 3. 5. 14.
senâ, Pâc. 48 sq.; 83. 1. 3.
sokajjhâyika, Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1; 46. 1
- hiraṇṇa, Pâr. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 8. 2, 2. 4. 4; N. 8. 2; 9. 2; 10. 2.

VII. VERSES.¹

- Aṇṇathâ santam attânam, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.
adhicetaso appamajjato, Pâc. 22. 1.
ap' âham te na jânâmi, S. 6. 1. 5.
ubho attâham na jânanti, Sekh. 69.
kâsâvakapṭhâ bahavo, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.
gati migânâṃ pavanam, P. 8. 2. 53.
chandâ dosâ bhayâ (bis), P. 13. 4.
channam ativassati, P. 8. 2. 52.
dhîr' attu taṃ dhamâbhâṃ, Sekh. 69.
- na tam yâce, S. 6. 1. 3.
paribbaya mahâbrahmac, Sekh. 69.
maṇâpam eva bhâseyya, Pâc. 2. 1.
mam' annapânâṃ, S. 6. 1. 3.
yaṃ laddham tena tuthabbam, Bhnî Pâc. 1. 1.
yâcako appiyo hoti, S. 6. 1. 5.
sâlinam odano, Sekh. 69.
susu yuthâ, S. 6. 1. 3.
seyyo ayogulo, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.

¹ The verses of the Parivâra, containing enumerations or definitions of technical terms, enumerations of Tuccas, etc., have not been received into this index.



CORRECTIONS.

VOL. I.

- Page 21, l. 9. Read Senâninigamo. See Sacred Books, vol. xiii. p. 113, note.
- p. 102, last line. Read *kiṃ saṃghassa pubbakiccaṃ. pâri-suddhiṃ, etc.*
- p. 133, l. 10. Read *sûpatitṭhitam.*
- p. 171, l. 4. For *pariyositâya* read *apariyositâya.*
- p. 182, l. 34. Read *saravatî.*
- p. 185, ll. 15, 17. Read *asîtisakaṭavâhe hiraṇṇam.*
- p. 199, ll. 7, 9. Read *dhamanisantatagatte.*
- p. 293, l. 22. Read *ciṇṇena.* Comp. *Bhikkhunîvibhaṅga* Pâc. 21. 1.
- p. 296, l. 5. Read *thullakacchu.*
- p. 340, l. 8. For *sandhâya* read *saddhâya.*
- p. 359, l. 27. For *ubhayassa* read *ubhay' assa.*

VOL. II.

- p. 95, l. 35. For *dhatâ* read *dhâtâ.* Comp. vol. iv. p. 358.
- p. 109, ll. 26, 27. Read *aggiparijitaṃ satthaparijitaṃ nakha-parijitaṃ.* Comp. *Parivâra* VI. 5.
- p. 115, l. 21. For *vipâṭetvâ* I think we should read *vipphâ-tetvâ* (see the Various Readings, p. 317, and compare Bochtlingk-Roth s.v. *sphat*). Dr. Morris suggests *viphâletvâ.*
- p. 188, last line. Read *chavassa khelâpakassâ 'ti.*
- p. 317, l. 34. For *châdanam* read *chadanam.*

VOL. III.

- p. 21, ll. 3, 4. Read dvayaṃdvayasamāpattiṃ.
 p. 28, ll. 9, 10. Read dvayaṃdvayasamāpatti.
 p. 44, l. 13. Read saddhāya.

VOL. IV.

- p. 7, l. 19. Mr. Subhūti is probably right in suggesting the reading kâṭakoṭavikāya.
 p. 204, ll. 6-9. I owe the reading of the corresponding passage in the Chavaka Jātaka (Jāt. 309) to the kindness of Mr. Trenckner. It runs thus :

sabbam idaṃ carimavatam, ubho dhammam na passanti,
 ubho pakatiyā cutā,
 yo cāyam sajjhāpayati yo ca dhammam adhiyati.

END OF VOL. V.



STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS, PRINTERS, HERTFORD.



